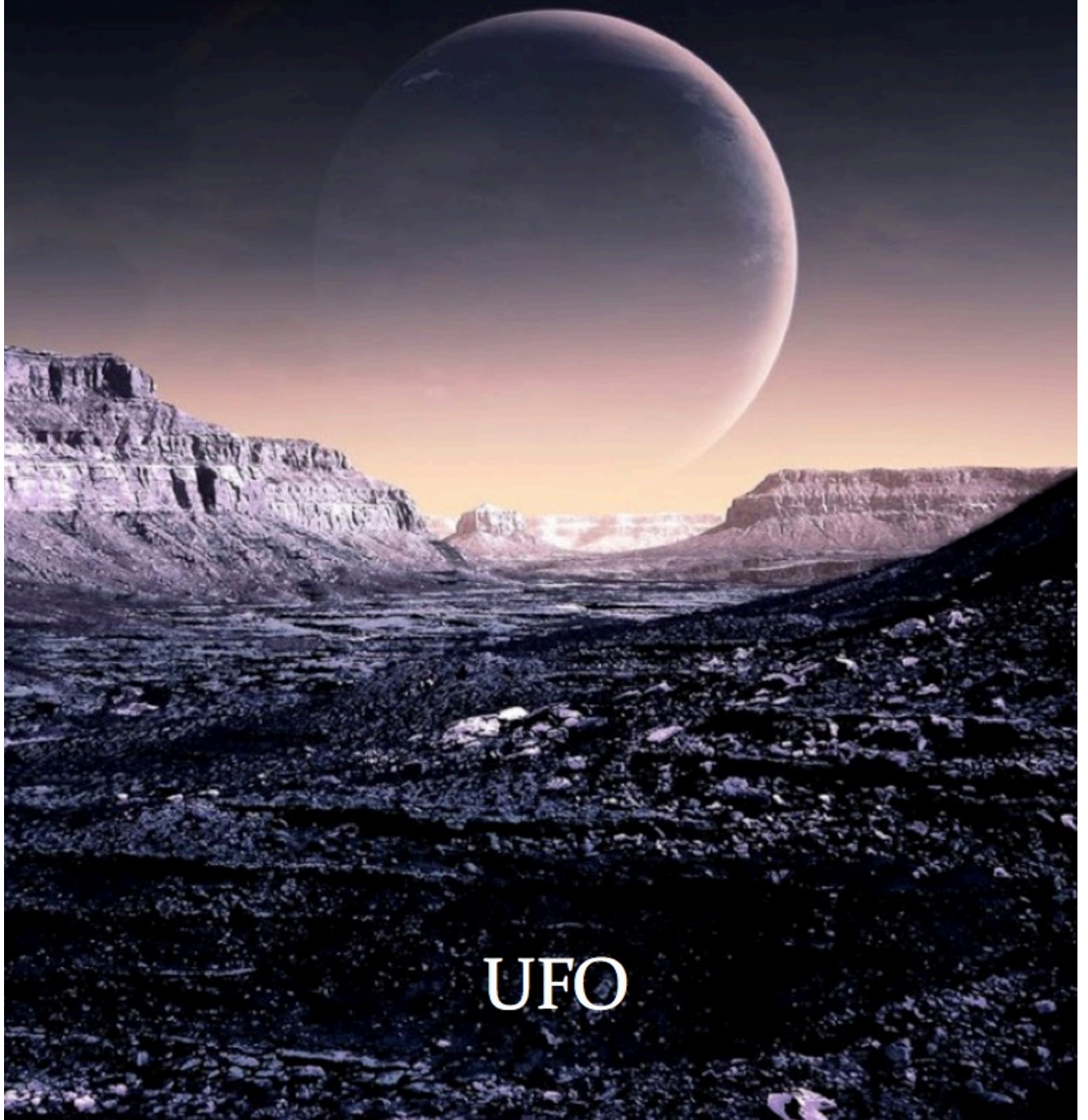


Staff Iarga

THE EXTRATERRESTRIAL CIVILIZATIONS

searching our origins



UFO

FOREWORD FROM THE AUTHORS

"*The Extraterrestrial Civilization*" is not an essay that focuses on the UFO topic.

However, it deepens cases and evidences placed in the UFO field, but with a strong sociological content, useful for a reflection on the future development of our societies.

Extraterrestrial presence is taken in serious account by a great number of scientists and independent researchers thanks to the vastness of the cases and the testimonies which have been gathered in the course of the years. Obviously, mainstream science relegates them in the context of science fiction, fantasy or of bad faith. Really, things go this way very often, but there are cases and evidence that cannot be liquidated by inserting them into these categories and truly deserve to be explored. This is the goal of our website and of this essay. At any rate, who claims that planet Earth is visited by extraterrestrials should be able to answer at least the following three questions:

1. why these space visitors seem to be so interested in our planet?
2. why don't they contact us in an official way?
3. if they have the ability to travel in space, covering a distance of light years, it means that they possess a knowledge and a technology far more advanced in comparison with ours. However, if we observe the way they act, we realize they don't seem to be interested in invading us ... So, what are they up to?

To address these and many other questions is the purpose of our essay.

We have studied a lot of so-called "*contacts of the fourth kind*", but we decided to refer to one of them in particular, because in our opinion it gives a good reason and it convincingly answers to all these questions. We can know the story of the Dutch engineer Stefan Denaerde reading his book titled "*Buitenaardse beschaving*" ("*Extraterrestrial Civilization*") published in Italy by "Edizioni Mediterranee" with the title of "*Ho Incontrato gli Extraterrestri*" ("*I met the Extraterrestrials*"). Really, that is a very strange experience of contact with people coming from another planet.

Writing such an essay we have summarized and commented the extraordinary event reporting in an integral way only what extraterrestrials answered about a few questions which we consider the most important as regards the sociological aspects that, with reference to the condition of "*super-civilization*" of planet large, may affect the terrestrial society.

First of all, let's specify that for "*super-civilization*" the largans intend the condition according to which the society of a planet reaches the right level of ethical civilization, enough to get it integrated into the category of "*super-civilized*" societies which collaborate to the positive life of the whole Universe. Furthermore, the largans say that the "*omnicreative*" beings are on top of the insight evolution. Anyone have reached the so-called "*omnicreative*" level must be considered on top of the universal condition. Finally, the largans are used to call "*Earth Humans*" the inhabitants of planet Earth.

The few parts reported in an integral way are written in "*Italic*" font, the descriptive parts are written in normal font, while our comments, in order to clarify and make more comprehensible concepts, are written in "*Arial*" font, so to distinguish them from the contents of the original text.

Those who want to further deepen the numerous technical or ethical aspects, or various other descriptions that we simply summarized or neglected, may refer to the original text, available in

traditional bookstores or on line bookstores whose addresses and links are listed on our site www.iarga.it. (The original dutch title of the book is "*Buitenaardse beschaving*" - <https://www.kobo.com/us/it/ebook/buitenaardse-beschaving> - An English translation was published in 1982 with the title "*Contact from planet Iarga*").

This reading, however, cannot replace the original book and we suggest to everybody to read it in full. As a matter of fact, our essay just takes inspiration from the experience of Denaerde, but it goes on developing itself in a series of studies, testimonials and several facts that are essential in order to support, in way we hope to be as objective as possible, both the experience of Stefan and the extraterrestrial reality in general.

Furthermore, when speaking about Christian faith, we use the expression "*Jesus the Christ*" in the place of "*Jesus Christ*". Actually, in the collective imagination, ordinary people think that we should refer to the Savior with the expression "*Jesus Christ*", as if it were a sort of "*name and surname*". In reality, things are very different. Meanwhile, the name "Jesus" derives from Latin, which derives from the Aramaic Ishua (ישוע) which is then associated with the Aramaic term "*Masiah*" (משיח), in Hebrew (משיח), meaning "anointed" which in ancient Greek sounds "*Christós*" (Χριστός), from the Greek verb "*chriein*" which means, precisely "*to anoint*".

Therefore, "*Christ*", "*Messiah*", means "*anointed*", that is "*holy of God*", that is "*protected*" by the divine authority.

Those who have read this essay with great care, trying to do so without any prejudice, have been mostly astonished for its contents. If, as it has been claimed, these contents are really the result of an alien contribution, we are facing not only a substantial review of the scientific thought, but also of the philosophical and religious origin of life and the ultimate destiny of mankind.

Staff Iarga

CHAPTER 1

COMPARISONS WITH A “*SUPER-CIVILIZED*” SOCIETY



One of the most interesting encounters with alien beings coming from other planets took place in 1967. Properly, they were the inhabitants of Iarga, a planet far about ten light-years from Earth. Like all the other “*super-civilized*” extraterrestrial societies, the Iargans travel in the space and have impressive support bases in our solar system. Along with other “*super-civilized*” races, they observe the evolution of our planet in order to perform a project that began when the Humans began to spread on Earth.

The meeting to which we refer involves eight inhabitants of planet Iarga and Stefan Denaerde, who was sailing in the North Sea, together with his family, on board of a ship of sixteen meters. The meeting took place as a result of an impact of the boat with a flying saucer which was slithering at water level.

Such an encounter was organized by the Iargans in every detail and lasted for two days inside their flying saucer. After the meeting, Stefan Denaerde wanted to make his experience public writing the book “*Buitenaardse beschaving*”. His book has even been translated into Italian and published by “*Edizioni Mediterranee*” with the title “*Ho incontrato gli Extraterrestri*” (“*I met the Extraterrestrials*”). In this book Denaerde reveals the interesting discussions during which, with the help of highly developed equipment capable of transmitting images and thoughts, he was made aware of the way they live and the extraordinary technological evolution of planet Iarga.

A boat trip with incredible implications



It was a summer evening and Stefan, his wife Miriam and their three children - a boy and two girls - were standing on their sailing boat - a yacht with a steel hull - in the calm waters of the Eastern Scheldt. This relaxed atmosphere was interrupted by the child who points out a strange working of the compass. The compass is skewed and touches the glass cover.

Stefan troubled for this abnormality, because he wasn't able to repair that instrument, decided to get back, pointing toward Burgsluis. When he was far no more than six miles from destination, he saw a blue-white flashing light glittering far away in front of the bow and heard a hissing sound that exceeded the engine noise. He stopped the boat with the idea to retreat and dodge that obstacles. While attempting this, he felt a jolt and the boat stopped as if it had hit a solid body.

All on board were frightened, especially Miriam who cares for children. In the dark, right in front of them, they glimpsed a circular platform and a human shaped body floating nearby as if he were drowning.

Instinctively Stefan felt he had to intervene and, without thinking twice, he took the rescue boat cable and lowered into the sea. He found that the water was shallow. However, he put the boat in the water and went to the strange being who seemed to wear an astronaut suit. The lighthouse continued to move and illuminate the scene with blue light. But who maneuvered that light and why nobody did intervene?, Barely visible in the dark, another being, similar to the first, came forth from the platform, and approached with sudden movements. He also wore the same suit and a helmet that still left a glimpse of a face which looked animalistic like the one of a gorilla. While the strange being was accompanying his friend to the platform, Stefan reached his boat and, terrified, tried to start the engine in order to go away. The boat, however, seems to be glued to the bottom and couldn't move. Completely overexcited, Stefan took a lamp and lighted the area, noting that the platform had a diameter of more or less sixteen meters (the size of his boat); in the middle of the platform a pillar stood of about two meters high and one and a half wide. That was just the emerged part, but it was clear that under the water there must be something much bigger.

Standing on the boat Stefan started to probe the bottom with his hooked stick. In front, on the bow, its depth was about forty centimeters and back about eighty centimeters. Strangely, every time Stefan had to yank his hooked stick, as if someone was holding it; this phenomena surely depended to some kind of magnetism.

So Stefan guessed that the steel hull of the yacht was stuck on a large magnetic body.

After having recovered and tied the lifeboat to the boat, Stefan saw two people reappearing from the platform. They too wore helmets and were dressed in space suits. and were coming closer to Stefan. Putting their hands towards their helmet, they waved a friendly hello. Stefan realized to be facing to not hostile beings, expecting a forthcoming communication attempt. Stefan stood astonished hearing them speaking English, though with a strange mechanical sound. Later the aliens explained that they were using an equipment able to translate their language into English and vice versa.

In his story, Stefan wanted to describe in great detail the scene and the appearance of these beings of obvious extraterrestrial origin.

After each other's presentations the extraterrestrials asked about the situation of Stefan's family members who were on board of the boat. Then they expressed their gratitude to Stefan for having saved one member of their crew. By their words and by subsequent speeches, we can understand that such a situation had been deliberately wanted. In addition to attracting attention, the "*staging*" of the man drown in the sea was a way to measure the ethical and conscientious qualities of the people whom the aliens decided to contact. If Stefan had not stopped his boat in order to save that man overboard and didn't put himself into play, it would have been evident that he was not the right person. The altruistic gesture of Stefan, however, was the confirmation that the contact could continue. The search for this contact also explains the bad operation of the compass, due to the magnetic field of the flying saucer, which (proceeding underwater) followed the boat waiting to find the right condition to implement the proposed plan.

During this first contact they present themselves as inhabitants of another planet, saying to have been watching the mankind living on planet Earth for a very long time along with many other extraterrestrial races. They affirmed they are working behind the scenes, studying and somehow accompanying our evolutionary path. One of the most important aspect of this program is also promoting a free reflection on the fact that:

- we are not alone in the universe;
- there is the possibility of space travel using knowledge and technology we haven't got yet;
- a lot of other extraterrestrial societies are present in our solar system and are visiting Earth.

These reflections are already in place and the vast UFO literature is its highlight. Of course we mean a controversial literature that inevitably incorporates within itself the limits and defects of our present state of evolution.

This project also includes the meeting that took place here in the Eastern Scheldt.

The main program is to transfer some important information about life developing in the universe and on Earth, and explain that it is not possible a meeting between terrestrial and extraterrestrial because on Earth the ethical assumptions to deal with a "*super-civilization*" is lacking, or worse even absent.

The ethical structure of planet Earth is still firmly resting on selfishness and thus on the interests of the individual rather than pursue altruism or the collective interests. The encounter of a "*super-civilized*" society (unavoidably messenger of far-reaching scientific knowledge) with a mere pseudo-civilized society based on selfishness, would result to provide scientific knowledge that would give a further acceleration to the self-destructive process which already represents a serious threat for our planet. In other words, the mankind living on planet Earth has well developed its heritage of technical and scientific knowledge, but it is still quite primitive in terms of ethical and social views. This discrepancy, already very dangerous in itself, would be jeopardized by a possible meeting with super-civilized races.

Scientific knowledge is rapidly and stably learned and consolidated. On the contrary, ethical ones are learned, but are consolidated only after a troubled, slow maturation and free choices, that require the domain of selfish impulses of our animal nature... Such impulses move themselves and structurally act in the political, social cultural field.

In other words, if we met a "*super-civilized*" society, we would rapidly absorb all the technical and scientific aspects, while we would remain impervious to the ethical and social values. The commitment of extraterrestrial society, however, is just to contribute on the ethical-social plane, and do not taking care to increase the technical-scientific. This target excludes direct reports, but allows a work behind the scenes, though in ways difficult for us to comprehend.

During these talks, Stefan feels a strong desire to make in his turn new questions and to get involved on these topics. Noting his curiosity and willingness to dialogue, the two aliens, after offering him a block made of an alloy unknown on Earth, they make the following proposal: *«Please, think carefully. We should spend at least two days to answer what you ask, explaining everything in words and pictures. In addition, you ought to choose the material gift (the metal block) or the intangible gift in the form of information. We cannot give you them both»*.

Stefan had no doubt and this was an opportunity that he didn't want to lose. Therefore he gave back the block and accepted the invitation for a two-day meeting in the flying saucer.

That choice was important for the aliens. If he had chosen the block, they would understand that he was not the right person for the intended purpose, and would let him leave for groped a new contact with another person and in another place. So, the block was (as in the case of the alien who had simulated a drowning) a ploy to measure the quality of the person they had contacted. We imagine that they already knew the qualities of Stefan, but they needed a confirmation and above all of his free consent.

Stefan returned to the boat, talked with Miriam and his children for a consult, but anyway he has already decided. So, although his family is not enthusiastic at all, he was able to make them understand that this was an opportunity that he didn't want to miss.

The appointment was fixed for the next morning, but the place in which they were located was not suitable, perhaps because too close to the coast. After a gasp and a scary buzzing, the flying saucer started moving. Magnetically connected with the anchor and the chain, the boat is dragged off, immersed in a trail of foam, lit from below by a large flare of green light and accompanied by an otherworldly noise. Stefan was fascinated. Watching that spectacle, fascinated and puzzled, asked himself whether he did the right thing venturing himself into such a strange experience.

The meeting with the Iargan visitors

Early in the morning, after Stefan had repeatedly beaten on the disc with his hooked stick, the large round platform emerged and, in the light of the sun, the whole scene looked impressive.

The material of which it was composed appeared smooth as gray frosted stone. Miriam was terrified thinking that Stefan had to get into that huge immersed object, but by now everything was decided.

Stefan carrying food, thermos and block notes with him, got off the boat and walked the same route of the night before, got on the platform, put on his socks and shoes and went in search of the trapdoor described by the aliens. After starting to climb down a ladder, he greets Miriam promising he would return in the afternoon at five o'clock sharp.

At this point, Stefan describes everything he sees, while a voice, again in English, suggested to him to get comfortable in the space provided for the meeting. The first dialogues of further presentation took place in a dark room - about 15 meters of 3 height diameter - sitting on a kind of very comfortable chair. He could hear the voice only, but couldn't see the speaker. When he was told that he would see his interlocutors soon, the voice reassured him and thank him for accepting this meeting. Then the aliens invited him to look toward the right of the screen window, because they were about to turn on the light and he could see them in the navigation dome.

Despite being prepared, a paralyzing feeling of anxiety attacks him. A strange tingling passes from the back of his head, down the neck and shoulder blades.

Behind a separation glass eight strange people showing a humanoid form, sit in a semicircle, as around a conference table. As Stefan had already glimpsed the night before, the alien's faces and figures showed both an almost animalistic shape and a great physical strength, manifesting a haughty intellectual superiority at the same time. On his book Stefan describes their appearance and their clothes with great wealth of detail but he wants over all to remember the promise made by the aliens before starting the dialogue.

They told him that they belong to a civilization characterized by technological, mental and social development, much more advanced than ours. Thanks to the screen in front of him, and to a series of films, Stefan will learn a lot about their planet and their civilization. What he was going to see and hear would have been astonishing for him. Just for this reason they made everything possible to ensure that his freedom of thought won't be undermined.

The aliens will install "*knowledge*", not "*persuasion*" in his mind, so they will make use of a device capable of transmitting information to perform such an operation.

During the viewing of the movies, any comment will only serve to direct attention on a particular subject. This is what they call "*tuning*". Information is sent by radiation and will remain recorded in the memory.

This is roughly the preliminary conversation between Stefan and his hosts.

Three-dimensional movies in order to know Iarga

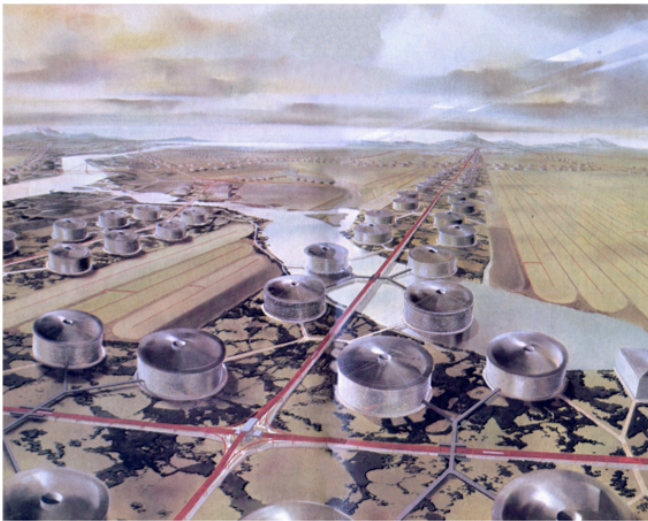
Thanks to a highly effective three-dimensional technology, as announced, a long time was spent watching the movies displayed on a curved screen. The resolution of the image was so high that it didn't show any difference with respect to reality.

The first scene that they showed him (footage from space) was their white-pink planet that they call "*Iarga*".

That sight was majestic, the planet looked completely covered with clouds. Around that world there were two large concentric rings, resembling the ones of planet Saturn. He also saw a big moon, which had the same pockmarked appearance of ours.

The country of those astronauts, named Iarga, is a planet of another solar system about ten light years far from Earth. The diameter and volume are larger than those of Earth. The speed of rotation, however, is slower, so that the length of day and night is longer than ours. Iarga has not a sunlight as we know it, because of the composition of its dense atmosphere very different from ours, and because of a very high pressure.

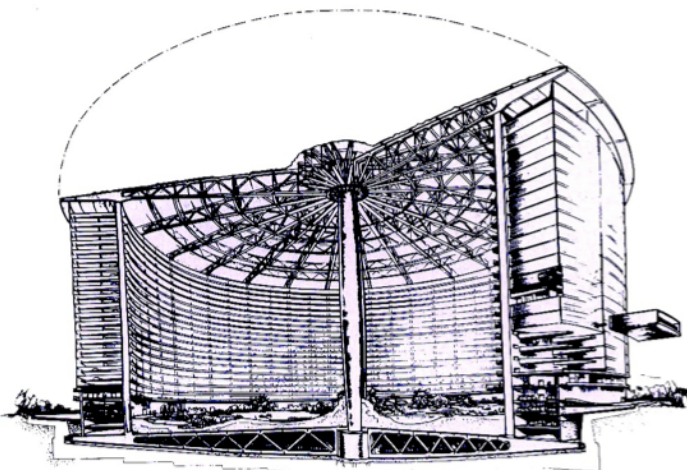
They define Earth as a blue planet, because of its bright light and define Iarga as a green planet because of its gentle light.



The footage, taken from a flying saucer, went on showing the approach phase to the planet. Beyond the cloud cover, the vision allowed Stefan to see the surface of that planet rather well. As soon as the flying saucer got closer Iarga at high speed, Stefan was able to see territories, villages, both flat and mountainous landscape and ways of communication placed over magnetic rail. In his book Stefan lingers to describe all this in minute details, but then goes on telling the dialogues had during this and other visions. The first dialogue focuses on their type of housing and population density. Compared to Earth, Iarga is much more covered by water, and

the dry land is exploited intensively both for food production and for houses.

The city centers are constituted by cylinders-shaped buildings which have got about 300 meters in diameter and 100 in height. Those buildings are covered with a solid glass dome resistant to any stress and any weather. In the center there is a pillar that joins the massive base to the transparent cover.



The basement, the building and the roof are a very compact and durable one-piece that could be turned upside down without suffering structural damage.

Probably those buildings are designed to withstand earthquakes that in Iarga are particularly strong. They are structured with technical solutions and special materials that can withstand thousands of years. At the center, each cylinder has got a huge indoor garden and, about 260 meters in diameter (or 53,000 square meters) at a controlled temperature, meadows with ponds designed to provide entertainment spaces and rest to all

the inhabitants. The apartment units are prefabricated boxes of about 20x20 meters with two

floors 3 meters high (400 + 400 square meters and a glass window in 120 square meters), which are inserted in a comb-like structure that guarantees a total independence of the houses and a perfect acoustic separation. In case of fire or other problems, they may be substituted and replaced by a new one. A cylinder-house is occupied by about 10,000 people. Thanks to these housing technologies which are similar throughout the planet and extremely efficient, the population density is about 100 times the average of Earth. Anyway, observing the scene aboard the flying saucer, you didn't get the impression that the planet is overcrowded. Around these settlements-cylinders there is plenty of space and the connecting roads are not clogged by people or traffic. One must say that families and people don't have the sensation of living in an overcrowded world.

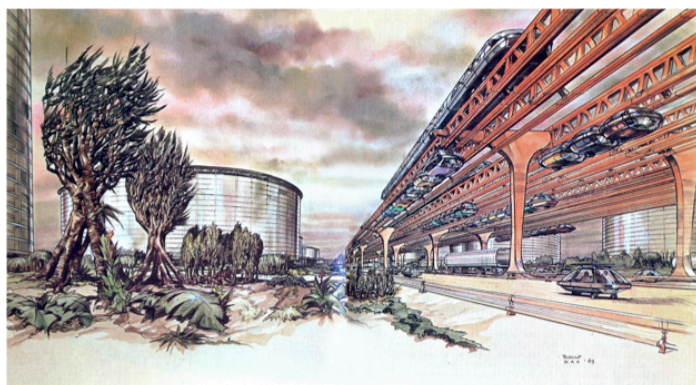
If the largans had planet Earth available, making use of these construction and such a social logic of working, they would have created the conditions to populate it in a convenient and efficient way with 600 billion people. From this it follows that our overcrowding problems are exclusively related to our inefficiency and not to an objective fact and unsurpassable. Many will wonder how it is possible to keep alive 600 billion people, when we fail to keep sufficiently even six billion.

Denaerde describes in detail their mechanized systems for the production of an intensive and varied healthy agriculture. This way of agricultural production ensures the best quality of food and in sufficient and constant quantity for the need of all inhabitants. The largans claim that, because of their physical constitution, they cannot help but eat even a modest quantity of meat. To exclude any animal suffering, they make use of a particular systems for meat production. In addition to being shocked seeing how people of Earth kill or cause suffering one another, also disapprove the terrestrial breeding criteria and the relationship that exists between men and the animal world in general.

While presenting these aspects of life on larga, they claim that a condition of super-civilization can be realized only if rooted in the values of JUSTICE, FREEDOM, and EFFICIENCY.

So the largans start to explain what they intend for efficiency, stressing the fact that Stefan was surprised considering the population density on the planet especially for the space that remains available despite the large number of inhabitants per km². This is only possible thanks to efficiency. Without it, their world and their civilization could not exist.

The land-use policies and their food production systems are the first efficiency dowel, in order to ensure the optimal conditions for a comfortable and healthy life to the whole population.



Housing and communication network occupy the minimum planet's surface in order to ensure the maximum space for agriculture and forests. Agricultural areas are exploited with sophisticated technology in order to produce the maximum amount of products and maintain their huge population. Forested areas are aimed at the production of oxygen and as recreational areas maintained with means to the fullest extent.

If we were to think of the means of an efficient transportation, we would expect to see cars, trains, planes, and helicopters, but such inefficient means of transportation, with many moving parts susceptible to wear and maintenance, represent a real madness on larga.

On the contrary, they make use of a fully automated robot-rail transportation systems, just like some kind of torpedo-shaped train moving without friction. The only part that may require maintenance are the doors, but they are of such good quality that they can withstand at least a century.

Everything is designed to last to the maximum and to save resources, as regards both the materials and the building solutions. At the end of life everything is recycled. The consumer culture on which the economy of Earth is based sounds inconceivable for the largans, even if they understand what the reasons are: an economy based on profit, still in development technologies, injustice and resulting social instability, low average life, worldview oriented to the present generation, not to future ones.

Another key point to understand the concept of the largans' efficiency is the one related to the communication systems. Therefore, the whole planet is connected with a magnetic rail systems and torpedoes that can reach a speed of 400 km / hour. This is not a technological limit, but a limit linked to ethics on security. A low speed, so, when compared to our aircraft!

However encouraged by Stefan, the largans express a series of negative remarks on such a mean of transportation. From their points of view the aircraft is an "*inefficient*" and "*dangerous*" mean of transportation, and especially "*anti-social*". They are one of the countless evidences of inequalities and injustices typical of a primitive civilization. A very small percentage of the inhabitants of Earth can make use of these means, while the great mass moves with trains, cars, motorcycles, bicycles and on foot.

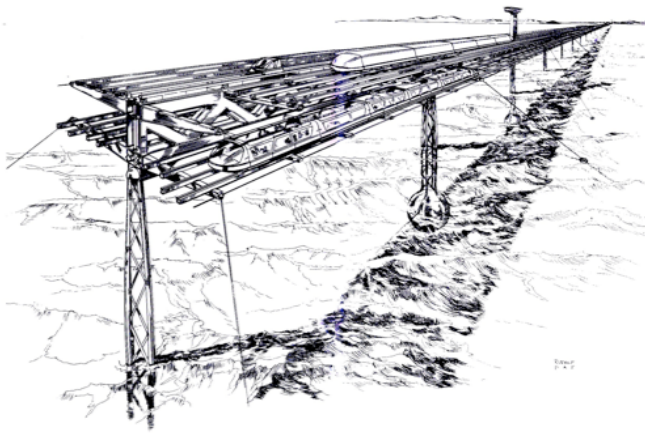
On larga all the inhabitants move using the magnetic rail systems and the average speed is estimated from them in 5 times higher than that in our most industrialized countries. If we made this count taking account of all the inhabitants of Earth, even considering the great masses of the poor southern hemisphere, probably the average speed of larga would result hundreds of times higher than the one on Earth. The cost, in terms of work required for passenger-kilometer, is estimated by the largans at least ten times higher than the one of their rail systems. Moreover the railroad systems are much more comfortable and safe. They move smoothly and without noise, apart from the sound of the wind. Thanks to their higher position and their large glass surfaces, they offer a beautiful view and the interiors are made with refined luxury. They are not disturbed by the various weather conditions and are much safer than the aircrafts. The frequency of their activities is so high that it is not necessary to define and publicize timetables and schedules.

Showing him suitable figures and movies to remove all Stefan's doubts about the efficiency of a magnetic railroad system, the largans wanted let him realize that the transport capacity of a six tracks single system used potentially to connect the building-blocks is able to move one million passengers per hour. This, taking into account only the upper layer used for torpedoes, not counting the underlying layer used for the handling of the cars, made for small shifts in defined areas not reached by railroad.

These communication systems make us think: but extraterrestrials should not travel on flying saucers?

No, it doesn't work this way! Flying saucers are very expensive systems, based on two anti-gravity technologies greatly different the one in comparison with the other. The first kind of anti-gravity technologies is more economical and widespread, used to make very heavy transport or to access in areas not accessible by rail systems. These machines can also be of small size and they make no noise, but they cannot get out of the gravitational field of the planet, because they need the gravitational field itself to land. The flying saucers of the second kind are much more expensive and sophisticated, and are only used for interplanetary travel. The flying saucers which we are familiar with, are generally discs of the first type, and are brought within the gravitational field of a planet on board of those craft that who studies the UFO phenomena calls "*mother ships*", or flying saucers of the second type used for interplanetary travels.

The "*mother ships*" are large or very large in size and are not suitable for landing, as they produce noise, magnetic fields and air movements that interfere and damage the landing areas, if such areas are not properly prepared.



The most impressive railroad systems are those that cross oceans. They are beautiful orange structures, placed at least twenty meters above the water. The supporting pylons rise on of huge spheres which have the floating function. The power of floating is greater than the one required by the maximum loads, so that they tend upwards, but heavy elastic cables hold those spheres with an anchor on the ocean floor.

The balls are arranged under water at a safe depth such that the same remains calm in the worst weather conditions, while the bridge has

such a height to remain out of the reach of the waves. The result is a stable floating bridge in all circumstances.

These trains run sliding along magnetic fields. By means of the polarity and the field intensity between expansions and rails, the first can slide in an absolutely free way in the center of the hollow rails without touching them. The wagons, about 50 meters long, with four almost invisible joints, are made of large boxes of apparently plastic material, incurred for their entire length. They have not any moving parts. There is no staff on board; they advance or brake thanks to the mobile magnetic fields that rapidly move along the rails. The service takes place from large electronic control centers, and it almost is entirely automatically done.

There are also trains for the carriage of goods. Actually they are containers which move with automatic destination. They are loaded, then the "*ghost train*" starts without any soul on board, and identifies by itself the way to the place of destination. He moves without noise, shock and vibrations and without lighting at night.

Watching these movies, Stefan, who is an engineer, not only was impressed by seeing largans' technologies, but also by observing the scenes inside the trains and homes where people live his way of moving and being together. He saw male and female embracing each other in such a way that we would consider exaggerated. This happened not only between couples or among families, but also among people who do not seem to be of the same family or group of friends... And this maybe happened even up to the moment they first met.

Returning to speak of the railroad systems, Stefan asked his interlocutors the why their railroad are so solid and oversized. Maybe it would more rational to optimize the dimensioning in order to produce them at a lower cost.

They answered that this way would mean forcing them to compromise on quality, an inconceivable choice for them. This network of tracks, free of friction, is designed to last for hundreds of years, to reduce the costs of maintenance and makeover, and especially to save on raw material. Therefore, building them solid doesn't mean cost, but saving.

Watching these communication and transport systems Stefan is persuaded that in that contest the word "*efficiency*" had a very different meaning than on Earth.

Their way of thinking is focused on "*efficiency*": they wake up and go to sleep with it. Efficiency has been leaded to such an extreme as to become a cult. This aspect shines through in everything they let us see and hear. We can say that it is a part of their philosophy of life and, from our point of view, almost a religion.

While movies were going on offering aerial views of mountains, lakes and everywhere stand out these lines of communication, the image showed again a view of a new area of housing.

This time Stefan watched them with new eyes.

With eyes that were beginning to understand something of the perfection of this strange world. A world that dominates its staggering population density with incredible effectiveness.

He saw a world without smokestacks, exhaust fumes, congestion and confusion. So, he took note of something more: "*justice*" that is a continuous aim for the Iargans. Although he has just begun in knowing the characteristic of this distant civilization, he understood that all people have equal rights on Iarga.

They live in the same houses, use the same car and travel on the same trains. There is no trace of poverty or wealth, no difference of nationalities, race or color. He doubted whether this system was something like communism.

The Iargans say that the universal economic system unites both of the aspects of economy: communistic and capitalistic system. It responds to specific natural laws and is the only one who can lead mankind to a condition of "*super-civilization*" stable and therefore immortal.

Then Stefan asked, how can be measured the civilization degree of a race living in the universe. The answer was that it is measured in terms of which way the community provides to those who make it up, and then privileging equity and the exclusion of individual interest.

From efficiency to justice

After having explained the concept of efficiency, the Iargans went on explaining how must be the concept of "*justice*" in a universal economic system. They defined it as a system that aims to obtain the most complete liberation from want. A real civilization is aware it is necessary to have people free from material needs, in order to reach the goal that material things doesn't exert any influence on their attitudes and behaviors. In other words, it is necessary making sure that everyone has at its disposal as much as sufficient for himself to an extent equal to the others. This makes everyone disinterested towards material goods. If this objective is not guaranteed, the system would be under check mate by envy and by all the other bad feelings that come from it.

The liberation from need is still just the first of the important elements for an universal economic system. Another rather important aspect is the elimination of all discriminations. They are the root cause of robbery, violence, war, and then of the idea of defense systems and of the production of weapons in general.

Furthermore, Stefan asked what were the first discrimination that should be eliminated.

The answer was: the "*personal property*" and "*money*." Property and money create discriminations among people and it is just typical of primitive civilizations. The solution is that either all possess in the same extent or none possess at all. The one that suits the criteria of maximum efficiency is the second, and it is therefore the one adopted by the universal economic systems.

These conclusions embarrassed Stefan. In fact, thanks to his culture and his high social position, he actually represented a form of economic system exactly opposite to the universal one described by the Iargans. However they know rather well the evolutionary stage of our civilization and they know that Stefan cannot be judged because of his social position. They kept saying that when a "*super-civilized*" race across a planet inhabited by an intelligent race the first thing that such a "*super-civilized*" race take into consideration in order to understand its level of civilization is the discrimination and the exchange systems, such as money or barter.

As regards discrimination, what the Iargans noted on Earth was much more astonishing than they could imagine. And this is a clear evidence of a very primitive world from a social point of view. They see that the inhabitants of Earth are continuously strive to seek new forms of

discrimination. All the inhabitants of Earth do is to talk about discrimination, but the result is that new discriminations always appear. Anyone who hints of a political project that seeks to reduce discriminations, is soon thwarted by all the other people. From largans' point of view this matter makes the path of our planet to the cosmic integration very difficult, which instead it should be the goal and destiny of every intelligent species.

Stefan showed his pessimism about the fact that people of Earth would agree to renounce to private property. Stefan points out also that the communist system, which had tried that route, was spectacularly failing. Moreover the communist system just succeeded in creating a greater poverty. The largans answered that the communist system cannot work, because it relies on state-controlled economy and not on a community ownership.

In his book Stefan describes in detail what he has understood about the community ownership of larga. Just to let the readers understand such a principle, here you are the following summary.

On larga the production of goods and the management of services are run by gigantic organizations (*trust*), each consisting of millions of workers. On larga nothing must be paid, but only registered. At the computer center of each dwelling cylinder it is recorded what each person consumes. The same computer center makes sure that nobody has more things than any person is entitled to receive. All these recordings are controlled by computers connected to the large "*block stores*" of each of the cylinder housing.

This way, nobody has to buy anything, but everybody has got the right of use. So this is something similar to the property used by the people of Earth, but the goods - such as houses and cars - returns to the organizations that produced them when the users dies. The organizations that produce goods ensure the maintenance, repairs and a certain duration, during all the life of the asset. For this reason, all the consumer goods are of excellent quality. In fact, the repair is not only expensive, but also terribly inefficient.

All that is picked up has a cost in "*time/work*" ("*ura*"). Everyone has the right to spend "*uras*" at his disposal by choosing among different trust products. Everyone is interested in buying where he plans to spend less or for getting a longer-lasting product, or getting quality or convenience. Therefore the producers have an interest in producing high quality products and extend durability. On this basis, the producers (trusts) would compete one another to get the results expected by those who need from them. A producer ("*trust*") does not grow or die whether it makes or not business. It works only if it produces products of excellent quality and comfortable and long-lasting goods.

In a system where everyone works and where there is no personal property, what is the point to put a price on things and give a salary to people?

The reasons might be a lot, but one that is clear is the need to ensure that no one can, without premeditation, acquire more goods and services than those everybody are entitled to. So this is a good self-regulating system, which ensures the possibility of orienting about shopping and decide how to spend what each one has the right to spend. One who loves music, for example, can acquire musical tools and one who loves to travel may invest in travels; The important thing is that fairness and everyone's desires must be safeguarded.

Stefan asked if there were advertising on larga. The answer was that the large amount of money and work, that is to say the part of production that is consumed for this type of activity (and this to a greater and greater extent) is really the madly ultimate limit that an inefficient mind can achieve.

Advertising pushes everybody to always have the latest type of any product, before the technical period of actual object aging is spent.

The consequence of all this is a waste of goods and a direct form of decrease of prosperity.

It means wasting unnecessarily production capacity and raw materials, in addition to not exploit fully and completely what is produced with a high cost, on which the advertisement itself has a considerable impact.

The race to always buy the latest product, also pushes individuals to mutual envy and to selfishness; according to Iargans' ethics, this is considered criminal; this is an incitement to materialism that they consider as a moral danger, against all sense of justice.

In a "*super-civilized*" society everybody is entitled not only to the free expression of his own opinion, but, above all, to the free formation of opinions. Propaganda, biased and obsessive information, constantly repeated, impede the free formation of opinions and from their point of view this is an unacceptable discrimination.

On Iarga there are two consumer organizations that operate a total market research all over the world. They analyze the values of use and the quality of all the goods, and help and direct the public referring to scientists and independent experts. So people can objectively have clear ideas about the available goods. Then, these two organizations stimulate the trusts to produce the goods that people feel the need.

Another argument which determines the choice of the consumer is the importance of the economy in commodities. A race that lives looking to the future tends to the maximum recycling of raw materials, which become more and more scarce in so far as the planet becomes older. The two world organizations of consumers have considerable influence on all this, since they have the public behind them.

At the head of each "*trust*" there is a president who coordinates all the management. Stefan became curious and asked how many "*ura*" can be given to one of these presidents.

The Iargans answered that the ultimate goal of a universal economic system is the leveling of wages, but also on Iarga, in the initial period this was not possible. Notwithstanding that, that all the inhabitants of Iarga were working, for the most menial occupations a minimum was fixed that let to be able to live very decently, and, for the most qualified activities, a maximum which could not exceed four times the minimum.

Stefan objected that on Earth nobody would play roles of responsibility for a salary only four times the social minimum. They answered that this is not true; it is sufficient that the social minimum is high enough to ensure the necessary for a dignified life.

The world government of Iarga has a complete control over the economy and over all the inhabitants' activities. So the government is able to know the total income of the world's population into "*ura*" and thanks to this he can determine the cost price of the welfare production. Here you are Iargans' operation: the price of the total cost of the assets is divided by the total income and so is determined a "*macro-factor*". The "*macro-factor*" is the number to which the cost price of goods produced by the "*trusts*" is multiplied to determine the price for the consumer.

In other words, the production is divided among the total number of existing people and in proportion to the user fee (income). Those that on Earth are overhead costs incurred with taxes, on Iarga are inserted, with a proportional allocation system, in the product prices. Somebody might think that the products, burdened by these costs, are very expensive; On the contrary, they are actually much lower than the ones of Earth, because everything depends on the production amount. On Iarga there is a production of goods per capita which is 20 times more than on Earth.

As just mentioned, on Iarga all work and for the production of goods and services necessary means three hours a day at work.

How can be enough only three hours a day for such a high production?

The first answer was the following: on Iarga doesn't exist unemployed people and underdevelopment situations but everyone contributes to the production. There is also a high mechanization level for which most of the activities are carried out by machines, while on Earth the same activities are still carried out by man. On Iarga things are constructed with the aim to last as long as possible and in any case many times more than the ones constructed on Earth. Anyway, what is even more important is the fact that the Iargans do not perform those activities that take away energy to the correct productive activities, as, on the contrary happens in the terrestrial society.

On Iarga there are no banks, insurances, stock markets, no employment agencies or brokers, no traders, no advertising companies, no public relations firms, no political parties, no unions. There are no provincial and municipal services that are rather entrusted to the big trusts. In a "*pseudo-civilized*" society, like the one of planet Erath, the most expensive activity (the 25% of all other assets) is done for the defensive apparatus. On Iarga there are no armies, policemen, guards, and so on. There is no production of weapons, aircraft and means of defense or of offense of any kind; there are no wars, massacres and destructions. There are no prisons, personnel and equipment related to prisons. In fact, this problematic reality is primarily a result of social differences. Nobody steals if he already has everything he needs. People do not steal other people's things if the others have the same things that everyone has.

After having listened to many other explanations about the economic principles of Iarga, Stefan asked if there were differences between those who perform manual work and those who carry out conceptual work or in an office.

The Iargans answered that everybody contributes in doing manual labor, even including the president of Iarga. Training in the school, in the family and in society creates a so high and well distributed cultural level that no longer a ruling class and an executive one have to exist.

When speaking about work, the Iargans always refer to an executive kind of it, while the management responsibilities, namely creative activities, are selflessly carried out during the free time, just like what we call "*hobby*".

Stefan wanted to know whether there still is something like politic groups or national governments on their planet. Absolutely nope! Just hearing to pronounce the word "*nationalism*" gets them angry. In fact, nationalism is nothing else than the coverage of the group protectionism, of the group selfishness, of the aggressiveness and of the spirit of revenge. Nationalism is nothing but a sort of discriminations, just the one that cause the need to make use of armaments. From Iargans' point of view, the "*Earth Humans*" should give up with nationalism as soon as possible.

Stefan asked whether they disapprove the national bonds of Earth Humans.

The Iargans answered that in the primitive societies the national bonds are necessary to overcome external discrimination. However, sooner or later you need to start eliminating discrimination and put the total production system and service in large international trusts. As soon as got it done, it is not difficult to elect a world government and to eliminate national governments, just for nothing but the reason that they cause a decrease in income. Stefan asked what sense should have elections in a world with a totalitarian system of justice. The answer: on Iarga the Bureau organ and the sages who compose the world government are elected. However, Iargans don't care who is elected, but what are the criteria and instances for the selection of candidates. Then, they say, that from their point of view it is unacceptable that on Earth people persevere in choosing and electing politicians who, after having been elected, do what they please and put before their own interests instead of the ones of the community. On Iarga, however, the President and the Sages have only a management and coordinating role, because the government activities shall be decided sundry by all the people through referendum. Everyone has got the possibility to suggest effective answers to a list of concrete questions. Sorts of *referendums* are set up both for the global problems solution and to solve local problems. Any decision is made by a majority of two thirds.

This is the highest possible expression of democracy. It is evident that a super-democracy like that of Iarga is feasible only because on this planet there is a global computer system with widespread access that puts all the inhabitants of the planet on the network. Then, as stated above, this is also possible due to the high cultural and mental level of the Iargan population. On Earth a similar possibility is still a utopia.

The life inside the house-cylinders

One p.m. has past and Stefan felt quite hungry, so he asked to suspend these activities just for eating sandwiches and drinking coffee that he carried with him. He asked if they wanted to eat, but they answered that they would have had meals later, at the end of this section of the meeting.

While eating, Stefan saw movie showing how life takes place inside a cylinder-home. In his book Stefan describes in detail all that he saw and everything that the voice was saying. He also reports all the questions and the answers received on the matters he didn't understand.

An interesting aspect and according to the principles of Iargans' efficiency is that most of the inhabitants of a cylinder-house works in the cylinder-house itself.

On Iarga the goal is to bring the work towards man instead of man towards work. On Earth, the city's congestion and the traffic of roads at peak hours is a serious mistake. Sitting inside our car and trucks, the "*Earth Humans*" struggle with impatience and irritation in the traffic jams; we all move in the same hours and more and as much numerous as possible. On Iarga this kind of problem doesn't exist. The traffic problem is a waste of time, a waste of energy and of means absolutely useless which directly causes a decrease in efficiency and therefore a slump of welfare. Rating the efficiency of welfare, we must very carefully consider the "*wastage factor*". Our inefficiency constitutes for the Iargans a matter of serious dissent.

Each cylinder-home has got its own schools and hospitals. They are arranged, along with other social environments, upstairs, with a glass roof as ceiling.

The classrooms are grouped four by four in various square rooms. The walls cut each square along the diagonals, so that we have four triangles converging in vertices. Each one of these vertices has a large screen on which the lesson is projected. The way of transmitting knowledge takes place as for Stefan, making use of the images accompanied by a simple comment. The machine radiating thought waves makes the rest.

Regarding this machine that transfers knowledge, we believe that in 1967 Stefan had not the suitable knowledge to be able to understand such technical possibilities. Today, however, thanks to recent computer knowledge, we can better understand it. Making use of a camera and the microphone of a portable computer, representing our eyes and our voice, we can record words and images in its internal memory. Then these words and pictures can be transferred wirelessly from a computer to another. So it is plausible to think that a "*super-civilized*" society much more evolved than ours have got devices that allow you to record in a human brain images and words with a "*wireless*" technology, without the use of eyes and ears. After all, the brain is a physical organ, conceptually comparable to the memory of a computer.

Going back speaking of the school, we have to specify that in the cylinder-home, in the square room, located between the four screens, sits a person who acts as an overseer psychologist. He (or she) observes the children, with the double task of monitoring on them and to give information to parents about the education of their own children. The lessons are held with a system that today we would call "*computerized*". The lessons are the same all over the planet and proceed everywhere hand in hand. In other words, on the same day, in all the schools of the same degree, the

same lesson are taught. One advantage of this system is that any transfer of the pupil's family does not present any problem because the child can continue with the same lesson in the new school. There are hospitals in each of the -home. However the one that the Iargans showed was a very big one that occupied most of the cylinder-home where the remainder of the space was reserved for homes of the staff all. Stefan gives a detailed description of all that he saw, but we believe it is hardly necessary to even here emphasize the high quality of the facilities, equipment and service.

What instead mostly strikes us is that Stefan tells patients read books and newspapers using a kind of "*glass plate*" where they could distinguish words and images and where pages could be browsed by pressing buttons. Stefan describes something perfectly similar to the current "*tablets*" with an interface that allows the management through the touch of the fingers. The latter, however, began to spread only in 2010, more than 40 years after the publication of his book.

Since the hospital he was watching also performed surgery and transplants, Stefan asked why not to give "*Earth Humans*" useful knowledge in that important field.

We must remember that the first heart transplant was done in 1967 and the patient died eighteen days after. The rejection principles were not known and only in 1980 cyclosporine was used as anti-rejection medication. The phenomenon of rejection is still a limit in transplant technique.

Iargans' answer was that the transplant technique requires knowledge about the origin of life, which is still out of reach for the "*Earth Humans*". The human body can be compared to a radio device; if it is outside the range of a transmitter it becomes an inert object. Only the waves coming from a radio transmitter can transform it into a real radio device. Similarly, the cosmic creativity, through organic radiation, gives life to an animal or a human shaped body.

Leading back the mind to the comparison between the biological radiation and the waves of a radio transmitter, it can be said that every living thing has its own tone. The organ or tissue transplanted should be tuned with a biological radiation artificially applied. A "*super-civilized*" society knows and dominates the biological radiation and therefore has the ability to dominate both life and death.

Then Stefan asked whether on Iarga people still die. In this regard they explained that this knowledge compels them to apply different medical ethic in comparison with ours. They must be able to restore the ability to be happy and not to prolong life at all costs, if it must end for natural disposition.

It is evident that, even if the aging process is more slow in comparison with the terrestrial one, anyway it is a universal biological fact that affects not only the human body, but everything material. Therefore, even on Iarga and on all the super-civilized planets, people age and die. Even on Iarga people can get sick and get hurt, even in a deadly manner.

After this explanation on the issue of transplants, the movie went on showing how is the life of families inside the house-cylinders. Stefan talks at length in describing men and women busy in the various domestic activities. What amazed Stefan once again was the behavior that people express one another. He never saw a man sitting or standing close to a woman without at least girding his arm around her body. A full embrace was the normal greeting. Considering that all those people embraced each other, it was impossible that they were husband and wife according to the concept of most people of Earth. Children also were involved in the widespread ritual of hugs and contacts.

In one of those scenes, in fact, some adults with their children were sitting or lying in various positions and act like couples in love.

As for the relationships between men and women may be understandable a consequential rather intimate petting. But Stefan was puzzled a bit when he saw that these relationships occurred with

direct contact even between same-sex individuals. But he was finally able to understand that such blandishments mostly were an attitude, a common way of relating, because the interest of the people for the general conversation was characterized by evocative passionate movements. So someone gets up and goes to sit next to another, where later, thanks to a new embrace, the conversation continues with renewed zeal. Then Stefan asked whether that way they love each other had anything to do with sex. They answered that the sexual relationship plays an indispensable role, but it is unimportant in their concept of love. On Iarga, love is based on the creativity of sentimental and human expressions.

Stefan was surprised by all this, because in our terrestrial culture this kind of contacts are only dealing with intimacy. Besides this, distrust and distance are rather normal on Earth. We believe that this is truly one of our social limits. Lots of recent studies underscore how deeply people need to be caressed, to receive hugs and the esteem of the others. Such attitudes are considered curative for many psychological and relational problems. Various animal species, reinforce the spirit and the unity of the pack, being firmly close and exchanging corporal contacts and effusions. The human species has put his intelligence at the service of selfishness and has proved to be increasingly hostile to loving toward his neighbors and this has probably forced people to sacrifice the innate instincts. The loss of this attitude brutalizes the "*Earth-Humans*", penalizing their sphere of feelings and sociality. We believe that we should retrieve these values in the future.

Another aspect, which is still connected to the sociability of this people, is that, in those huge duplex apartments of four hundred square meters each, a number of families are living together. They have separate rooms, but eat and play all domestic activities as a community where males and females have similar roles.

Miriam is a housewife and a full-time mom. Stefan became curious seeing these family scenes and posed a series of questions. He wondered whether the housewives also perform a job. The answer was that on Iarga, as there aren't any differences between the ruling class and class performer, there aren't likewise differences between men and women.

All domestic work is carried out both by man and woman. However, there is a specificity where women do best and for which they feel more attracted and realized: the upbringing and education of their children. The education of a child, imparted for the time required until reaching a mentally stable human type and developed as is required by a high civilization, it is a complex and difficult task.

Even women who do not have children play the role of educators.

In Iargans' schools they make use of movies and of the immaterial irradiator (radiation reflectors) to fix notions in the children's minds. However, children later should be encouraged to apply in concrete such notions as experiences, and this is the most challenging part. A society that aspires to the leveling of wages must invest heavily in mental training of its members.

The disinterest or altruism in personal and family relationships

In the following films, Stefan observed a scene in which a family group rises from the table after making some gestures that resemble a ceremonial or a prayer. Referring to this scene he asked whether the Iargans are religious.

The answer was that their concept of religion is so evolved and different that it cannot be compared to the ones of the inhabitants of Earth. Stefan claims to be of the Christian faith and they respond that it would be good to ask how any individual of the propertied classes can be said, in all honesty, "*christian*". Jesus the Christ unequivocally and firmly condemned the social discrimination because they are the main source of the injustices and of the evils all over the world.

Planet Earth so glaring shows the accuracy of the position of Christ. Social chaos there and they already glimpse the dangers to our humanity. Now, only the great powers have chemical and

nuclear weapons, but in the future will be able to get hold even small national groups. This situation will become increasingly dangerous over the years. It is extremely urgent and necessary to initiate a process of elimination of discrimination between men and peoples. Christian love is an indispensable prerequisite for mankind in order to get a cosmic integration. Only a selfless attitude, which produces the original efficiency of the natural order, gives an intelligent breed the survival assurance for getting the cosmic integration.

The term "*disinterest*", widely used by Stefan Denaerde in his book "*I met with extraterrestrials*" should not be interpreted in the sense of "*neglect*", that is the state of being uncared for, or of "*indifference*" or of "*apathy*", but in the sense of "*detachment from material interests*". In other words it means being far from selfishness.

Reached the finish line of the topic about altruism, another problem, of which we have no clear perception, but that stands on the cosmic road of integration, is the selection of procreation.

The animal world and primitive societies are ruthlessly selected by the natural laws. The medical knowledge, which is an inevitable and positive step in a changing society, the more it grows the more it blocks the natural selection. The species who does not replace the natural selection with an effective selection of procreation, is destined to perish.

There is no need of artifice or violence: the "*matrimonial selection*" is made on the basis of precise knowledge of the reproductive and genetic combinations processes. To generate a son or a daughter the choice of partners requires love, but also genetic compatibility.

The "*natural selection*", in the plant and animal world, causes the weaker to succumb at the hands of the strongest. It is the strongest, the healthiest, the most intelligent that reproduces and guarantees the continuity of the species. This has been valid, and still applies, for the humanity of the Earth, even if today the weakest, thanks to medical science and the values of justice and love, find a space for survival that in the past they did not have or did not have in a decisive way. Protecting the life of the weakest from an ethical point of view represents an indispensable step, but from the point of view of the continuity of the species, in the long term it turns out to be a negative fact, because it opposes the law of "natural selection" and contrasts it. This phase of conflict between "ethics" and "natural selection" is, however, inevitable as ethics is in turn a determining value for the continuity of every species that has superseded the animal phase. It is vital, however, that "natural selection" be replaced as soon as possible by "*matrimonial selection*", as will be seen below

Stefan was astonished hearing such an information and asked how can be freedom, which they consider crucial, compatible with the "*matrimonial selection*", which, as we will see later, sets terms and limits to the choice of the partners.

The answer is that people must agree selflessly by separating the following two needs with sense of responsibility: the choice of the partner and the desire to procreate a child.

For any couple love is an essential value, but the right to a normal and healthy life of any child is an even more important value.

Stefan asked if they make recourse to artificial reproduction.

The Iargans response was that such a practice is counterproductive in the development process of a creative species. The procreative act comes from love and from the agreement of the couples. Parents, therefore, are the best person that nature has provided to form the minds of their own children, preparing them for life and giving them the knowledge of good and evil. This is a laborious and complex task, which is only possible starting from the birth parents and from the variety of families and social groups. It is not important, therefore, to bear children, but rather to educate them.

The "*matrimonial selection*" which focuses on the child rather than on the couple, is based on altruism that is the norm at the base of immortality of an intelligent race.

For the Iargans, altruism is the value to which the immortality of the creative species depends on, but it is also the condition for a man to be happy. Every creative being aspires to happiness and to reach it uses his intelligence, but above all his creativity.

There are two kind of creativity: the material one and the immaterial one.

The material creativity aspires to improve the living conditions. Since the material creativity is primarily oriented to the conquest of power and possession, it is the cause of all the misery on planet Earth. Aiming the material creativity, selfish people, as soon as reached their first goal, go on looking for another one, such as a higher income or a higher position, and so they go on moving forward, because only this way they obtain satisfaction.

However there comes a time when these people, because of old age or illness, must stop and then their world collapses, and so they consume the rest of their lives restless, irritable with themselves and with the others.

The immaterial creativity, which can be identified with our Christian love, is, however, the aspiration to improve the living conditions of the others. It gives a feeling of constant happiness.

It means concern, coexistence, interest, tolerance, friendship, esteem, admiration: in other words, altruism or selfless love.

Every selfless action increases the level of dignity and sense of fulfillment of every person. Disinterested people own personality and wisdom, which are values not at the mercy of bad luck or aging. These people are invulnerable in the feeling of dignity, peace with themselves and happiness.

There is no escape from these rules; natural laws mercilessly make hard selections on the basis of disinterest. Only a creative species based on the disinterest, then with an immaterial structure, can survive.

Because of his talent of creativity, Mankind is able to build up a highly technological society, which will become self-destructing if based on egoism. Nowadays the atomic bomb is the first symbol of this risk and the first step in a potentially unlimited war technology.

Stefan asked if all this and the species selection founded on the altruism should also be valid for planet Earth, because he cannot imagine planet Earth populated by human beings who love each other.

The Iargans answered that his statement contrasted with the fact that he asserted to be Christian, in fact Christianity base itself on love just as other religions such as Buddhism. In order to clarify this value, the Iargans showed him the following example:

«Imagine the situation of a man who buys a car spending his own money. Moreover he makes a complete revisions with his own hands and then gave selflessly it to an invalid person. This is clearly a top notch act of altruism. This man increases his own dignity as regards himself and other people. This way he gets the peace with itself, increases his wisdom and his own stability as a man. Things don't change even though after a while the invalid person, is no longer happy with the car, and for material reasons, aspire to a better one. A truly selfless man does not get angry facing the ingratitude of other people, but he just seeks a right chance to be a real man. All the feelings of gratitude have no importance for him. On the contrary, he avoids them. The tendency of making expressions of gratitude is considered a mere showing of selfishness, focused on exalting the ego».

The Iargans went on saying that only a man capable of love can give birth to children who will truly be free and happy. Furthermore, they point out that he could see how people love one another on Iarga, to the point that even the love of a couple is not closed in itself but is open to the others... Inconceivable situation for the “*Earth Humans*”! As soon as Iargans’ children become adult, they undergo a medical and psychological test and are admitted to the group of young people who have received the right to vote and to sexual freedom.

Stefan was almost scandalized by that. So he asked if this means that they can get sexual intercourse with anyone, under the watchful eye of their parents.

Their answer was clear and immediate. The idea that a young person, who is proved to have internalized the value of altruism, leads to this result, is quite naive. A male-female relationship, solely based on sex, is unthinkable for them. On the contrary, Everything is geared toward creativity in romantic expressions so that the sexual intercourse takes a back seat. For lots of couples, and especially for the older ones, the sexual intercourse is entirely missing, without this causes damage to satisfaction.

Facing the question if on planet Iarga contraceptives were used, they answered that sexual freedom is possible only if people have got a complete control of the disease and of the mechanism of conception.

In this regard, they described their rules for marriage.

Each person can use a punch card (expression which clearly refers to informatic technology) that represents their physical condition, hereditary characteristics and mental level. A couple can see if it is fit for wedding just overlapping their own cards and verifying that the light does not pass through them, so that no holes remain uncovered. This is one of the tests that replace the primitive "*natural selection*" and that allows the two young people to cohabit and bear children.

It is natural to observe that this system is detrimental to the freedom to choose one's partner based on the instinctive feeling of attraction.

The explanation lies in the fact that a super-civilized society cannot afford to have children with physical or mental health problems. A systemic diffusion of these non-selective behaviors would give rise to a drift that would slowly lead the components to irreversible psychophysical degradation.

On Earth, as already said, this risk has been stemmed by "*natural selection*", but in the future it will have to be ensured by "*marital selection*" which protects the generation of children and therefore the future of the species. For super-civilized societies, the future of the species is a value that has absolute priority over the feeling of attraction between a man and a woman. The cultural awareness of this axiom guarantees its acceptance without compromising the happiness of individuals and couples.

Marriage is based on the promise of monogamy until the birth of the child, and the promise to educate the child in good agreement and with awareness. Marriage is intended to bind the parents to their duties towards the child and remains valid until the child or the children come of age. During the period preceding conception, both parents are free and can have relationships with people outside the couple without disturbing their agreement.

Stefan was more and more perplexed hearing this concept of couple and marriage. So he asked whether on planet Iarga there was a kind of purely monogamous marriage as it exist on Earth. The answer was the following:

"Nope! Why should we love one person only? Life is not richest and most intense when loving all people? In a world where life is fully safe and spiritual freedom dominates, it would be selfish to relate exclusively with only one person, so excluding other romantic relationships".

They kept saying that maturity and wisdom require multiple deep affective contacts because this is the only way a person can develop and become a spiritual warmth radiating center. Even those who are not married must engage in the widest possible range of relationships.

Stefan asked if there is any difference between married and unmarried people.

He was told that the only difference is that those who are not married cannot have children, because it has not verified and passed the "*matrimonial selection for procreation*". They live in groups with married couples and their children. These groups are formed according to the age and they regularly changes composition. Everybody contributes to the education of children, thus ensuring a better training. The comparison with always different people, with other opinions and other ways of life, stimulates the creativity in every contact.

Thanks to this principle, both married and unmarried couples are periodically moving. On Iarga there are no borders and nationalities, and its inhabitants are nomads who continuously enjoy the

new aspects and the beautifulness that they find in the nature and in the other people. This kind of freedom makes life a great event, where the disinterest and creativity are always renewed, allowing them to grow their wisdom and their consciousness.

This vision of the couple and of marriage, surely displaces all the visions of the countless terrestrial cultures; in particular it scandalizes the Catholic Church which is founded on the values of fidelity and the indissolubility of the marriage. At any rate, we believe that Catholics should not feel threatened. These principles, applicable and profitable on Iarga, would absolutely be inapplicable and counterproductive on Earth. The only point in common between the culture of Iarga and that one of Earth is that marriage has to ensure the education, the responsibility and a particular love for children. Unlike what happens on Iarga, on Earth work, health and future, are constantly at risk, and the society is not able to protect its components. This task is exclusively delegated to the family, which must only rely on his own strength and its unity. For the toughness of such a condition, the couple, especially the women, who are in the weakest position, need to count on a faithful and indissoluble marriage. The *"Earth Humans"* are not an advanced society, which cares equally all its components. But only in a stable family our children would be able to take advantage of the best conditions to grow up and face their future.

Stefan said he was beginning to understand how incredibly great Iarga is. At first he was astonished watching the technological and esthetic uniformity of Iargans society, but later he clearly understood that houses, cars and trains are of no interest for the Iargans. Their interest is directed, instead, to the sociability and happiness of all of people.

The idea of placing the interests of the children at the center let Stefan be more serene, so that in his book he underlines that the *"Earth Humans"* ought to understand that the Iargans are not attracted by material things but rather by relationships and the spiritual aspects of life.

Material things have reached such efficiency that don't draw their interest any more. They leave a house with the same pleasure they enter it. They pointed out that at the beginning these continuous movements favored the mixing of races and went on saying that a civilization is stable only when, thanks to the mixture of all races, obtains a final sort of people, looking stable in their characteristics, such as skin color and other racial features. On this issue they also make the following prediction:

«As regards the inhabitants of Earth, they said that the creative species who will get the condition of 'super-civilization' will be composed by brown people».

Stefan said he was not a racist, but he didn't share the idea of such a mixture of races.

The Iargans answered that his position showed the discriminating arrogance of the white race. The natural law of a civilization technologically evolved, but socially primitive, states that the race who discriminates will be exceeded. On Earth the white race, because of the greater well-being, reproduces more slowly than the other races, so that the latter will become more and more numerous. On Earth the white race is likely to biologically disappear, and unfortunately this could also take place in a violent way, because the continuous increase and improvement of weapons, could sooner or later transform the numerical excess of population in a military surplus. Beyond how such an event will happen (in fact it depends on the mankind living on planet Earth to choose a suitable behavior) they still foresee the annihilation of the technological advantage and the culture of the white race.

Stefan was perplexed and talked back that he found objectionable that a race whose understanding was the leader of the scientific development will be doomed to collapse, like suffering a punishment, even though it procreates more slowly.

They answered that it was arrogant claiming that the white race was more intelligent; that claim is unfounded since the nature of people is the same everywhere on Earth and in the universe. The possible difference in intellectual performance can originate only by education and food. Those who believe that the differences are inherent in the race itself do so only for ignorance, or worse,

for stupidity and arrogance; This contrasts with the "*Cosmic Law*", that is to say with all of the rules and laws of the natural order.

Stefan asked whether the "*Cosmic Law*" were dealing with the law of the "*Earth Humans*". They answered was that the "*Cosmic Law*", is not based on written laws, processes and punishments, so it is no longer a kind of jurisprudence. As soon as discrimination disappear and work and welfare will be equally distributed, even crime and lawlessness will disappear. Violence or mental illness may persist. However, they have little luck in a world where there are no collective ones. They are pathological deviations, so they can be treated with medical treatment and re-education.

According to the Iargans, the jurisprudence of terrestrial societies is a consequence that responds to the natural law, in fact, discrimination, such as the wealth, progress and power of a minority, can be maintained only with other discriminations based on laws, on punishments and insulation.

At this point the dialogue was interrupted and the scenes appeared again on the screen. One of these highlights the relationship between married man and woman as conceived on Iarga. The scene takes place in the bedroom of one cylinder-home. Sitting on a bench, a woman makes to her husband an enthusiastic account of his experiences.

The woman's enthusiasm seems to be largely caused by the encounter with a delightful, friendly and witty man: in short she told his husband everything. Her husband reacts normally, hugs her and says he can understand why men can fall in love with her and that he is happy for her. Therefore, he shows his joy of being allowed to sleep embraced with her. But she points out that it is convenient paying court to one's own wife; it must not cost a great effort. It's time to change and he must think of *Karoi*, for example, as she earnestly hopes to receive a little bit attention one time or another; and she is also sure that she is a woman who has a lot to give.

The man protest, saying he was still very much in love with her who is his wife; but if she wanted another man... But she contends that in this way he is behaving badly. Because of him, they are going to be isolated from the others and that situation is becoming a problem for their group. In addition, they are giving a bad example to their children. Then he changes method and suggests that perhaps it is time to think of a third child; after all, they are promised to grow up three children. But she refuses. First of all they have to stop the isolation in which they have fallen. They have to share their love with the others, and then they would speak of having about another child. She also pleads him to turn his attention to *Karoi*, because she really needs it. The end of this one-act play is a happy embrace from which our filmmakers could learn something.

At the end of this scene, Stefan increasingly interdict asked the Iargans if their culture on marriage was based on practical considerations, been clear that it could hardly be based on high ethical values. In fact the Christ severely considers adultery.

They answered that ethics is not an absolute value and what the Christ said is related to the civilization developed on planet Earth. Only when disinterest, justice and efficiency are missing, sexual freedom is unlawful!

Such an answer is illuminating because it let everybody to realize that this whole experience lived by Stefan, is not intended to give us a technological and social model that must be followed to the letter, but just wants to be a stimulus to incorporate the spiritual values that stand under such behavior and have the evidence that a society, so different from the one of Earth, has endorsed them and embodied in practical life. Probably, some other "*super-civilized societies*" have even absorbed and embodied these spiritual values with different methods and shapes.

We believe, however, that's necessary to reflect on this vision of marriage and of married life on Iarga, even though it appears to say the least incredible in our opinion. Our Christian culture, however, shared by many other cultures, is based on the uniqueness of the couple and the indissolubility of marriage. What kind of interpretation can we express about so a different vision like the one described by the Iargans?

Let's try to put together some of the features of largan society, in order to explain and perhaps quite well understand such a matter:

1. Thanks to the selection of the species and of the scientific and medical very high knowledge, the life of larga is much more long than the one on Earth. Furthermore they define limiting and misleading to be obliged to live a whole life together with the same person (a 50 years long marriage can also be pleasant, but one of 100-200 or more years long can really become boring);
2. The families live in large apartments occupied by more couples with or without children. They defined ideal for the education and development of sociality in children the diversity of experiences.
3. Love, intended as attention, care and dedication to the other, is expressed not only within the family and the home, but, as they really were brothers, love is equally open to all people. In fact larga is nothing but a whole family;
4. Every individual is educated and strongly oriented to take care of the others and not of himself. The disinterested culture that they preach and practice on their planet is based on the concept: I take care of the others and other people take care of me;
5. The efficiency of largan society has created a huge welfare and an unlimited existence security that eliminate any worries about the future.

These features and the affective openness of the largan society cannot include a closed vision of the family.

This vision, however, cannot be extended to our societies on Earth, where education and support of children requires a very high effort, which almost solely weighs on families. Therefore, families must be solid and be like a stable reference point. It is also necessary that parents not only focus on their children, but must also be ready to support their son's or daughter's families and their own grandchildren too. Lacking an efficient social structure and economic security, these parents should then be able to count on the support of children when, become old, they will be unable to look after themselves. These simple facts therefore demand that the familiar synergy and the emotional stability are guaranteed. The monogamous culture, but also that of polygamy which are based on the stability and indissolubility of marriage, are the most effective solution to deal with the harshness of life in our terrestrial society.

All these limits and these constraints decay into a stable, super-efficient and with a total lifetime warranty as the one of larga.

After these explanations on the family and social relationships, the largans told Stefan that it was good to have a pause. They said they were going to have their meal and so invited Stefan to do the same. They would meet again after about three hours just to end the day by discussing about the theme of cosmic ideology. Stefan agreed and, after having thanked his hosts, climbed the ladder and reached his family on the boat.

The cosmic ideology

As soon as back to meet again the eight largans Stefan confided to them that the situation on board was not very good because his wife, in the dark and alone with the children, was not quiet at all. They understood very well the problem and instructed him to return at once on board and reassure Miriam, saying to her that the whole situation was under the control of their equipment. No one could approach without they know it; the boat and its crew, were safer there than if they were moored at the port.

Stefan returned after having calmed Miriam, and was ready to talk about the cosmic ideology and his first question was whether they believe in God.

The answer was that their beliefs were not based on "*faith*" but on the knowledge of the immaterial structure of the universe and on the values on which it is based. For now a discussion of this knowledge and these values cannot be faced.

In other passages of Stefan's book the author want us to intend that this knowledge regarding the intangible structure of universe is only property of the "super-civilized" societies that have run the long evolutive journey and have reached the cosmic integration and (using a term which does not exist on Earth) have become the "omnicreative" condition. Jesus the Christ was an "omnicreative" person. Iarga is a "super-civilized" planet and has got the knowledge and the right to travel into space and get in touch with all the other "super-civilized" societies, nevertheless it is still on the way to get the full cosmic integration and the "omnicreativity" level.

How do the Iargans define "omnicreativity"?

They define it as the force that moves the whole universe. The "Earth Humans" call it "God", but from Iargans' point of view the terrestrial concept of God is too irrational and is a symbol of contrasts, full of traditions and therefore not very useful. The Iargans make use of another word which derives from "omnipotence" (almighty), that means "omnipresent creativity", hence "omnicreativity". This is the universal meaning of the field of intangible radiation that dominates the universe.

In front of a landscape that shows the milky way traveled by a spaceship, the Iargans tried to explain to Stefan the concept of "omnicreativity". We do not know what Stefan was able to understand, nor whether what he refers properly represents the concepts expressed. For this reason, here we prefer only to quote a summary.

«In few words we will explain what is the matter in relation to the cosmic force called 'omnicreativity'. The matter is mass (weight), combined energy, that is an immaterial energy conversion (without any weight) of the cosmic radiation field. The transformation takes place under the action of a huge field of forces which creates the physical laws to which all matter obeys. This field is called "carrier field". Think back to a radio transmitter. "Omniceativity" send a carrier field that keeps alive the already created atoms and creates the mass and inertia laws that order the universe».

Stefan asked: *«So, according to your ideas, this world is controlled only by a system of natural laws, without an intelligent guidance?»*

"«Nope! Just on the contrary! The genetic process and conservation of this world is controlled by an immeasurable intelligence. Let us still make a comparison with a radio transmitter, even though a material comparison is always a bit lame.

The cosmic carrier field is the carrier wave (base frequency) that keeps the matter and ensures the natural order. Just as in the radio, the carrier wave is used for the transmission of creative impulses, that is, thoughts and feelings (words and music). Intelligence and love come to this world as an intangible irradiation, according to our terminology, such as a modulation of the cosmic carrier field.

Cosmic intelligence is infinite. Your scientists are able to describe many natural creative conditions and the general natural ordering, until to fill countless books. But among the various natural creations there is one that makes all the other pale. It is the brain of a creative being. The only recording capacity reveals a little world in micro-technology. Such a limited volume of chemicals which can contain millions of recordings and play them immediately is unthinkable, unimaginable as much as unimaginable is the extension of the cosmos. And this is only the beginning. The creative intelligence is in a position to manipulate the available mutations and, by deduction and synthesis, selectively add new mutations to the already existing. The brain of people can think logically. In our ideology we make a clear distinction between material and immaterial part of the existence. Logical thinking, memory and consciousness are the material aspects of the creative being. They are related to the matter and not elevate man above the material things, nor above the beasts».

Stefan soon observed that the creative being has a conscience and a natural awareness of good and evil. They answered that he is wrong because he himself found that what is positive on Iarga is negative on Earth and *vice versa*. Then on Earth there are people who believe in the sanctity of

life and other people who kill other persons in the name of God believing that God will later reward them for it. Consciousness, therefore, is subject to a material process. Logical thinking and memory are, even more a material aspect. Even an electronic computer can store and create new formulas useful for the technical and scientific development, according to a logical process. But it cannot go further, although we imagine it constructed with electrochemical or biochemical technologies.

Then, how could be explained that the human brain is capable of immaterial creativity with its chemical mental processes that are materials ones?

The explanation of the Iargans was the following: all living being is selfish for nature, including Humans on Earth. They, however, unlike all the other animals, have a brain structured to receive the radiation of the immaterial carrier cosmic field. The selfless thought, proper and exclusive of the creative species, has purely an immaterial origin; it is a direct bridge with "omnicreativity".

But if the creative beings have this ability to make contact with "omnicreativity", so why they created all the misery that we see on Earth?

«Because the creative beings must be free. Only living the most complete freedom they become capable of thinking selflessly.

They don't suffer to sacrifice themselves for blind faith or natural instincts, but for an internal disposition (mental level) that is expressed in friendship, love, admiration, good will, compassion, or in other forms of social action. This bond between the material and immaterial world gives creative beings the eternal right to exist as a creative goal of the matter.

Just for this reason Humans on Earth must be free. Imagine the situation of a child who spontaneously throws his arms around his mother's neck and say, "You are the dearest mother in the world"; if that happens by a disinterested stimulus, without further goals, this would be called "immaterial creativity". But suppose that the child tells these words encouraged by other people or led by a second aim. Do you think that such a declaration of childish love had a value for his mom?

The assumption is that only when the child is free and acts unselfishly, we can speak of an immaterial asset. A person who is not free is not in a position to achieve high values and he only has got the right to exist as a material creation. An intelligent race that is led by the hand of God through life is unthinkable. We would be puppets, perfectly driven, with no perceivable dissonances. This way Humans on Earth could not be selfless and would be unhappy because a world of this kind would always be the same without any changing».

Selfishness and altruism

From the physical point of view many creative species of the universe are predatory animals and they are part of the creation just like all the other animals. As stated above, Humans' brain, however, has got a sort of "antenna" capable of tuning into the immaterial field; therefore, thanks to their free creativity, the Humans on Earth can realize the cosmic integration. If we reproach God complaining about the miseries of planet Earth, then we reproach him of having created us free and capable of realizing our own happiness. Only selfishness is our limit; what is identified as the "original sin" in the Bible.

The term "original sin" intended as "selfishness" has a negative connotation in itself. In fact, in the divine plan, selfishness is the fundamental driving force of the "natural law" that stands at the base of the vegetal and animal kingdoms, and therefore also at the base of the material creative species.

However, being the creative species potentially able to tune into the immaterial field are destined to overcome the "natural selection" for replacing it with another form of selection which is based on the immaterial creativity and on altruism. That's why the selfishness, even if it has an irreplaceable role in the material world, instead assumes towards the creative species a negative value and thus a value of "sin".

The vegetable and animal world, with reference to the law of "*natural selection*", are purposely designed to be selfish. Plants and animals, in fact, with minds and material bodies of incredible perfection, are constantly fighting over air, water, sun and food, so establishing an ongoing "*war*" among them. This looks like an harsh reality but it is the only possible solution for transforming a barren planet into a living and thriving one.

In conclusion, if the project reserved for the animal and plant world is to create a vital habitat, the project reserved to Humans on Earth is to evolve it for making of it a "*super-civilized*" planet, where men love one another, dominating the selfish impulses of their animal nature and by organizing their relationships on the basis of altruism and therefore of love.

Today the selfish instincts are still prevalent in the human species living on planet Earth, so that the technological achievements, subjected to them, threaten to derail the goal of the condition of "*super-civilization*".

In the cosmic economy such a risk is inevitable and when on a planet a creative species fails it is compelled to make room for another who will retry the goal which has been missed by the first.

There are speculation according to which in the past on Earth failures have already occurred; so we should be the ones who are retrying. The current findings do not bode well, but the cosmic brothers, who accompany us, encourage us to pursue the goal with the suitable determination.

Stefan began asking questions about the concept of soul, of the survival after death, and of conscience. As previously pointed out, we do not know how much he has really understood the answers and if his interpretation truly reflects the concepts expressed by them. However, here we report the concepts of "*consciousness*" and the relationship between it and the material and the spiritual aspects of the creative species.

The Iargans said: let us imagine the situation of a child who is kidnapped by a group of monkeys. When adult he will exteriorly appear as a creative fellow, but, in fact, he will scream like a monkey and will behave according to the laws that govern the herd of monkeys and he will escape when seeing Humans. He will look like an animal rather than a person, and he will never change without some intervention, if soon, of extraterrestrials.

What would happened if the same child could have been grown up in a developed environment with rich parents?

For example, he should have been named Stefan, like the protagonist of this meeting. If we compare Stefan's consciousness with the one of the monkey he could have become, we would observe that the child grown up by monkeys couldn't talk, couldn't express his thoughts as a creative being normally does. And, despite his high intelligence, he has got a trifling conscience, just a little more developed in comparison with the one of an animal.

On the contrary, the today's Stefan, has begun to develop a cosmic consciousness noticing the void of his own existence.

Thanks to the education and to the influence of the environment where he grew up, the today's Stefan has got a completely different consciousness. Therefore, education is a key aspect in the development of the creative species. It represents the passing of knowledge from the past generation to the present. The ancient Humans on Earth have first learned to talk, then they have learned to turn on and to use fire, and later to write. All what the "*Earth Humans*" have nowadays reached is due to the mental wealth that all generations have invested starting from the first Humans. This mental wealth is formed by the passage of the knowledge from parents to their children, from teachers to their students, from artists to their fans, from the inventors to their own technique.

The first conclusion is that education, which is the communication of knowledge, stimulates the growth of consciousness of an intelligent race to reach the final cosmic consciousness.

The second conclusion is that the individual's contribution to the constitution of one's consciousness is just that part which each adds to what he has received by education. What remains is due to other people.

Each person uses his creativity to improve his own life or to improve the one of the other people, so that every expression of creativity encloses an immaterial eternal goodwill.

Around any inhabited planet, a creative capacity is constantly hovering like an invisible atmosphere, that is available to every living being: that is the atmosphere of consciousness. It determines the mindset of the growing up young people and the logic of their behavior. It is necessary, however, to deepen the quality aspects that can determine a cosmic consciousness.

As argued above, the material creativity feeds the atmosphere of consciousness oriented towards egoism, on the contrary, the immaterial creativity feeds the one oriented towards altruism and thus to disinterest ("*detachment*" from material interests).

All creative beings of the universe are called to slowly migrate from the material creativity to the immaterial one.

Actually, a world that only knows the material creativity, has no future. In the Gospel of the final judgment, the Christ precisely refers to this reality and for the salvation of mankind urges people in developing the immaterial creativity. *«Come, ye blessed, and inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world.»* This is an invitation for those of which he can say: *«I was hungered and you gave me food, I was thirsty and you gave me drink, I was a stranger and you took me in, I was naked and you clothed me, I was sick and you visited me, I was in prison and you came unto me. Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me».* (Matthew, 25, 34-40)

At this point largans told him: *«Do you now understand what these conditions truly are»?*

Any mankind lacking this high ethical technological development is bound to slip away and become a cause of chaos and destruction. A time may come when a handful of aggressive creative beings will be able to prepare a weapon that will annihilate the entire human race on Earth.

What did the Christ want to mean with these words? *«Depart from me, you cursed, into everlasting fire»?* (Matthew, 25, 41)

He wanted to show the risk that mankind could be extinguished before its cosmic integration.

If this will happen on Earth, the guilt will only be collective, due to an unfair attitude of mind: *«I was hungered, and ye gave me no food ».* (Matthew, 25, 42)

The annihilation of mankind is, in a literal sense, nothing but the eternal fire of the damned. Because with the death of the last man all mankind dies. Here you are the end of the same mankind which began growing up until the dawn of time. These are the terrible consequences of an unjust and wrong behavior.

Warning us, the largans assert that we are playing an irresponsible game with the eternal death.

A selfish person perpetuates himself into the selfish attitude of the others, and he is again present in posterity to reap the bitter fruits of selfishness. Similarly, an altruist is available once again to reap the sweet fruits.

For a cosmic law, the material creativity will never reach the ultimate goal of the evolution of any intelligent creature, and the selfish will be relegated to a dead end that could be called "*damn*." All this can happen in two ways:

1. the "*end of ages*", that is to say the forced interruption of the evolutionary process as announced in the Gospel;
2. the annihilation of egoism through the educational selection and the "*matrimonial selection*" founded on altruism.

Who perpetuate himself in a world that has achieved social stability?
Only altruists.

"MEDICAL SCIENCE" will dominate the laws of DNA heredity and the "*matrimonial selection*" will be oriented to the development of intelligence, of character and even of the physical beauty.

These two strategies will replace the "*natural selection*" based on selfishness, and will equally ensure that the species does not degenerate and perish. The advantage is that it will be guaranteed the survival of the species avoiding the suffering existing in the "*natural selection*."

There are no alternatives! Only in this new context the creative species will develop the processes which will lead it to the condition of the "*super-civilization*" and the cosmic integration.

As soon as this process will be affirmed, egoism will lose its power and mankind will reach his cosmic integration. Egoists who have dominated the world will be relegated in what the Bible calls "*eternal fire*".

Around planet Earth will exclusively be hovering the so-called "*exisphere*" which is the power of the selfless love, what in the Western world might be called "*Christian love*". So the mankind would be "*God*" itself, that means the so-called "*omnicreativity*" which manifests itself to man as a stable mental attitude saying to the selfish: "*Depart from me, you cursed, into everlasting fire*"? (Matthew, 25, 41) And saying to the altruists who will be perpetuated in the "*exisphere*": "*Come, ye blessed*". (Matthew, 25, 34).

Eradicating selfishness, eliminating the power that it manifests today, does not therefore represent a form of utopian idealism, but is a question of whether or not to guarantee a future for the terrestrial mankind.

If we well observe, Jesus Christ, rather than "*religious*" values, transmitted social values to us. The people living on planet Earth can reach the level of "*omnicreativity*" only after having fully realized the social stability. The universal ideology is no longer a "*faith*" or a "*religion*" but a "*knowledge*". In the various societies, the "*knowledge*" is realized after a long and complex process that necessarily goes through-own interpretation and then through a "*faith*."

This process, since it is inevitable, justifies and can come to an agreement with Christians and Buddhists and also with the followers of other religions, and even the atheists. Along the time, however, the scientific development, constantly changing, tightens the limits of the interpretation and allows everybody to analyze all the details of the immaterial structure. Then at the beginning, the different interpretations are inevitable and this makes us understand that faith in action should never be broken, because that would be a gross discrimination.

From Iargans' point of view, we terrestrial lack modesty and wisdom to understand that no ideology or religion can claim to represent the truth. Just knowing that we all walk the long and winding path which leads to knowledge can help us in overcoming any contrast. Therefore, the arrogance is the worm that separates us, and that makes it difficult our walking.

Towards the end of the meeting, the Iargans said on this topic:

«Due to the fact that our explanations have been given with the help of the biblical texts, you must not argue that we consider the other ideologies and religions less important. If we rather had met a Buddhist instead of a Christian or a Communist or a Humanist we would have given an explanations from other points of view».

We have learned that on larga the society is based on "*efficiency values*", "*justice*" and "*freedom*". The one of larga is an extremely uniform society: same houses, same means of transport, same rights, same access to goods, same policy, same culture, same race, and so on. Without any doubt in a world like this, the values of "*justice*" and "*efficiency*" are fully realized, but can we say the same as regards the value of "*freedom*" and *creativity*?

On Earth everyone has the freedom to create and disseminate a political idea, or economic, cultural, religious, medical and aesthetic mink, and so on. But on larga all these aspects of life haven't got any sense, because on this planet everything seems to be already established.

Actually, on Iargans freedom and creativity no longer concern what we consider "*basic needs*", about which the Iargans are now totally satisfied. On the contrary freedom and creativity cover other social and spiritual needs which are nowadays distant and furthermore unimaginable for us.

Another objection that the detractors can do about Iargans' social uniformity is that in all the schools of that planet the same things are taught. They seem to be almost indoctrinated and therefore no longer free.

Actually, on Iargans the school is oriented in transmitting "*knowledge*", preparing young people for life and making them ever more capable and free.

Indoctrination is not applicable to "*knowledge*"!

Indoctrination can only be applied to ideologies or religious faiths and, in this case, makes people most insecure, intolerant and therefore less free.

But then, ideologies and faiths have got anything negative?

No, they haven't got any! Rather they are the only possible means in the absence of knowledge. At any rate, they should be considered hypotheses as it happens in the field of science, the value of which must be made certain in order to bring them gradually back in the field of knowledge.

It is a long process, but it must be addressed and this essay that we are widely spreading goes towards this direction even though the goal is yet very far away.

As long as we refer to ideologies and faiths in the absence of knowledge, we should know them and respect them all, and in particular should have respect of people who practice them, just as the Iargans suggest to us.

Take pro and con position as regards the various beliefs is always deleterious. In fact, if no person will ever have anything to object on the mathematical principles, science and knowledge in general, great conflict can arise, however, if we talk about Christ, Buddha, Allah or capitalism, or communism.

At the end of these statements on terrestrial ideologies, Stefan asks some questions about how they have managed to overcome many difficulties and to carry out this project of salvation that seems to him so utopian.

The Iargans gave only a few answers without deepening such an argument. They rather told Stefan that it was time to close this first day, in order to reflect on what he has been heard, and rest well, so as to be ready to continue the program next morning.

The condition of "*super-civilization*" and the cosmic integration

The next morning Stefan came back on board carrying food and drink, ready to start a new day. The eight Iargans, sitting on their adjustable chairs and with the haughty indifference of those who feel master of the situation, ask if everything is okay on board. Being segregated on board for a second day, it's not really the idea that Miriam and the children have of holidays, but no one could restrain Stefan from concluding his interview.

They assured him that they had decided to go away the coming night. Therefore, afterwards he will be allowed to go on living his normal life.

They started remembering to him that the topic of the day would be the one of deepening the concept of "*super-civilization*"... That is a difficult issue for the member of a primitive society and of a yet fully unstable creative beings.

As already stated at the beginning, the condition of "*super-civilization*" can be realized only if rooted in the values of efficiency, justice and freedom.

The efficiency creates an unlimited health and safety of existence. Justice eliminates not only discriminations, but also the level differences of people and therefore eliminates crimes. Freedom gives space to the immaterial creativity, to the great migrations and the mixture of races.

The mental level increases to the point that the distribution of well-being has no longer any limit. Individual responsibility replaces any wage system of administration and goods are freely

available to all people. This way, the ultimate goal of a universal economy is reached and people are free from materialistic influences.

The creative beings become cosmopolitan and friend of all creatures. They learn to think and to make experiences through a group structure. With the end of individualism, thought is oriented to make all people happy.

One of the universal principles that the Iargans have repeatedly underlined is that "*PEOPLE CAN BE HAPPY ONLY IF LIVING AMONG HAPPY PEOPLE*".

They reinforce that concept by saying, «*Good physical health is an essential condition. Therefore the "matrimonial selection" is perfected ensuring both physical and aesthetic qualities. The aesthetic quality comes from the aspiration to artistic beauty, highly developed in a high civilization.*

Finally we come to the condition of the "super-civilization", realized by highly intelligent and rationally developed people, who can be happy because belonging of a large group that has got the same ideals. People have got a graceful, harmonious and powerful physical structure and enjoy a very good health. People interest is aimed exclusively in loving, knowledge, beauty and aiming the happiness of the others. People consider the thinking of themselves an antisocial behaviour. The desire of individual happiness is transferred on their similar: "I want the happiness of other people and other people want mine».

Stefan proved a bit skeptical about the fact that this "*super-love*" is possible on Earth, but they answered that on the contrary it is sure possible. In fact all the "*super-civilized*" races have followed the same path of Iarga.

The Iargans went on specifying that the "*Earth Humans*" who will reach the condition of "*super-civilization*", will have a harmonious and strong body, and will be higher than Stefan is. Their body will be the result of centuries of procreation selection, stimulated by intensive sport activity. The Iargans emphasized that their bodies are lower than the terrestrials ones because of the strong gravity of their planet, but they are even higher than their ancestors.

They practice a lot of sports, but exclude the typical competitive aspect of the "*Earth Humans*". The "*super-civilized*" people practice their sport as an entertainment, but above all as a discipline to keep their bodies in good physical condition so that they can gain a chance to be happy.

Returning to the journey that awaits the "*Earth Humans*", besides spiritual and physical evolution, we must think about the scientific and technical evolution. For the "*Earth Humans*" it is inconceivable what kind of top level race development they can and must reach before being really stable. First of all, the "*Earth Humans*" must come to a complete control of the planet, from climatic and weather conditions, up to the stresses of the Earth crust and then earthquakes and geophysical shifts. Then, natural sciences and technology must reach such a level that the creative species can control the entire nature and even the cosmos. Thanks to the discovery of the solar gear, which can develop cosmic forces without reaction, spatial interstellar journeys with long periods of travel become possible.

The eight Iargans continued speaking about a series of insights about the integration of a cosmic "*super-civilized*" race. Although with many doubts and difficulties, we have anyway dealt with the arguments on the concept of "*super-civilization*", but those of *cosmic integration* seem to us somewhat difficult to treat. Probably because the report made by Stefan is conditioned by the objective difficulty of the topics and by his interpretative filters. «So we prefer to avoid to refer such a part of the arguments and resume from the point where Stefan points out that he had the impression that, while describing the "*omnicreative*" people, they have drawn a parallel with the figure of Christ.

Jesus the Christ is the first “omnicreative” person

These are the Iargans position about:

«Of course, the Christ was the first “omnicreative” person. All intelligent races have got a Christ, who is a member of the race that became a symbol of “omnicreativity”. But we must consider a whole previous history. All “super-civilized” races explore the space and observe the planets on which life develops. They are non-discriminatory creative people, who respect the natural laws and the intelligent life, but they are driven to improve the quality of the race by reproductive selection. There are Human races who are very similar to the Earth Humans, and we think that the “Earth Human” races could be improved by planetary cross-breeding. The hassle of these cross-breeding is that when we implement a race, we also must manage the degeneration that may arise with bribing the chosen type.

You must not consider the racial selection as an interplanetary worst aspect of the process of creation. We also consider it our duty to procreate on each planet offering the possibility fit for our purpose. What does it push the “super-civilized” races into this action? It is their love for the creative force and their altruism. In other words, “omnicreativity” itself rules the process of creation, creating an intelligent coupling able to control itself.

Those navigators of the space do even more. They introduce the love of neighbor and the aspiration to disinterest (altruism, detachment from material interests, collective interests) among intelligent primitive races in order to create an embryonic exisphere. Why? In order to practice their love for “omnicreativity”, they want to create a growing number of intelligent races to give them the possibility of cosmic integration.

Christ was called from the creative level of the dominant exisphere in that time.

Thanks to that, hence, the creative task of the “super-civilized” race that accompanied the “Earth Humans” was to be ended. The “Earth Humans” had become “open to life”. Unfortunately, the terrestrial mankind has not understood the fundamental aspect of Christ’s coming. It namely was “the point of no return” and “hands off” to other intelligent races. The exisphere of the “Earth Humans” had been deprived of the dimension of time to the fact that “omnicreativity” (in the person of Christ) manifested itself in his race. It will exist forever. There is no way back. The “Earth Humans” must go on and there are only two possibilities: succeeding or failing, heaven or hell.

Christ has freed human existence from its materials constraints and gave it a new creative dimension. Hence, you have to understand that the personality of the Christ and his teachings have kept being on Earth as a projection of “omnicreativity” and have become part of the exisphere, that is to say an aspect of the personality of the living people. On the contrary neither his body nor his soul have kept being on Earth. If they had been integrated into the exisphere, The “Earth Humans” could have achieved the cosmic integration, impossible to get in that time. Only when the exisphere will have reached the power stage and will have become “omnicreative”, the Christ will return in body and spirit on Earth. In biblical terms: “Then the Son of Man will return among the terrestrial people in power and glory. [“And they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with much power and great glory». - Matthew, 24,30].

In this speech of the Iargans, we consider a very interesting point the one which states that for the “super-civilized” races is a duty to procreate and thus to spread life on every planet that offers the suitable possibilities. This statement leads us to the biblical text in which we read that the “sons of God” wanted procreate with the daughters of the “Earth Humans”:

And after that men began to be multiplied upon the Earth, and daughters were born to them, 2 The sons of God seeing the daughters of men, that they were fair, took to themselves wives of all which they chose.3 And God said: My spirit shall not remain in man forever, because he is flesh, and his days shall be a hundred and twenty years.4 Now giants were upon the Earth in those days. For after the sons of God went in to the daughters of men, and they brought forth children, these are the mighty men of old, men of renown [Genesis 6: 1-4]

In the sixth chapter, we will discuss at length to explain that the Bible can be interpreted in the UFO key. We will support with substantial arguments that extraterrestrials have always had a very active role on planet Earth from before the man left traces of himself in the history. There is a good reason to believe that the first significant evolutionary leap of the creative species living on Earth, is due to the crossbreed between the primordial mankind species and other perfectly similar “*super-civilized*” races coming from other planets. We will argue that the “*Earth Humans*”, as we know them, are actually planned by extraterrestrial societies. If this is the goal, it would not make sense to develop the plant and animal life and trigger the human evolutionary process, starting from the animal, for example from monkeys.

The “*exisphere*”

The concept of “*exisphere*” expressed by the largans is very interesting and allows you to give a concrete picture of the evolutionary processes of a planet.

Let's start with all the various definitions that Stefan has given in his book:

1. echo of the divine area in which every act and disinterested thought is perpetuated;
2. powerful central system of antennas, which amplifies the “*omnicreative*” signals and directs them to every individual;
3. powerful reflector for the realization of which all previous generations have collaborated;
4. the faculty of Christian love of creative species;
5. disinterested creativity of previous generations up to the current one;
6. “*container*” of the collective consciousness that manifests the spiritual strength of all people who have contributed to its construction since the beginning of time;
7. “*container*” of the personality of the Christ and of his teachings;
8. an invisible veil or an atmosphere which lingers and envelops an inhabited planet.

The “*exisphere*”, then, is an invisible atmosphere of disinterested creativity that feeds the good thoughts and the positive actions of the creative generations that follow and is mutually fed by them. In order to understand this matter, we must remember something like what in Christianity is called “*Holy Spirit*”, even if there are differences in the statements. But there is another invisible atmosphere, the one of creativity of the material things regarding planet Earth and the matter. Both of this kind of creativity (immaterial and material) play a strong influence upon people and from people suck substance and nourishment to go on existing. They are the wheat and the weeds in the parable of Christ. [Matthew 13,24-43]

It's up to us to decide which of these two atmospheres we want to inhale and exhale from, to give shape and direction to our lives. We must convince ourselves that there can be a future for the material creativity, because its abundant fruit, in the hands of a kind still founded on selfishness, become poisonous and lead to the end of his civilization. We ought to become a sounding board in order to amplify these concepts and get reversed the direction taken by the “*Earth Humans*”.

The first step is to start seriously and decisively to reduce discriminations, aiming in the long term to eliminate them entirely. Primary discriminations are the wealth and poverty of individuals and the wealth and poverty of nations. Every states have to make and apply as soon as possible legislations to decrease the wage differences, redistribute the work and bring down unemployment within any companies. They have to make and apply as soon as possible legislation to decrease the health level between the rich and poor nations. These are the top priorities, furthermore we will have to proceed acting on all the other fronts that largans suggested to us taking as an example the witness of their life.

The Natural selection

The largans have widely described the “*exisphere*” as the planetary seat of immaterial creativity. Furthermore they also spoke about the other similar and opposite reality that is the seat of material creativity. Anyway they didn't deepen (Stefan didn't ask it) the reasons for which the Creator has given rise to this second reality that is based on selfishness.

Religions, the most important social philosophies and the largans themselves, consider selfishness as the source of all the troubles and suffering of mankind. It's natural that we ask why the creator hasn't created a world without selfishness, oppression and violence?

Our answer is that the plant and animal world can be perpetuated indefinitely only if based on the law of *natural selection*, hence on the self-determination of the strong over the weak. Please, imagine that lions and other carnivorous animals were created vegetarian, who could have controlled the numerical development of all living species? The vegetal world would vanish and all living species would multiply to the point that would consume all existing food resources and the species would be selected with starvation; a no better death than that of a gazelle pierced by the canines of a lion.

This is just the aspect related to the number of present animals; however, there is also another important aspect related to the degeneration of the species. It is inevitable that an animal species may generate individuals with physical challenges. Natural selection, therefore, thanks to the carnivores, manages to hit these animals more easily, thus ensuring that only the most healthy and intelligent reproduce. This way looks like cruel, but it is the lesser evil, necessary to prevent the degeneration of the species and the eventuality they all perish. Such a result would lead to a much bigger cruelty and especially for the failure of creative project.

There are many other possible considerations in support of the inevitability of "*natural selection*" that is based on selfishness which is its "*engine*" and its "*soul*". In fact we can never imagine a selfless lion ... He will die for hunger within a few days. We can even never imagine a selfless cow ... Would she feel compassion facing another sick cow giving her own hay? The result would be that the one would die sick and satiated and the other one would die undernourished. The sick and sated one, then, most likely would risk generating other sick cows, creating the conditions for the end of the species.

In conclusion, the plant and animal worlds, are designed necessarily selfish by the creator. Therefore such a strategy is not an error or a malice, but just a project the only one which can transform a barren planet in a lush environment, ready to let human history begin on Earth and thus let a human race be walking into a "*super-civilization*" level and this way reaching a *cosmic integration*.

In conclusion, the plant world draws nourishment from the minerals so that the plants are constantly fighting and killing one another, stealing land, water, sun and air, in order to prevail and grow. The animal world, in turn, draws nourishment from the plant world and from animals themselves, making selections in a continuous war to determine the most resistant species.

Selfishness is the most important driver of these processes, and it must be so.

Also the creative beings make part of the animal sphere, but they are the only species that has got a "*component*" or "*antenna*" of an intangible nature that let them get access to the so-called "*exisphere*" and then to the immaterial creativity. Thanks to this feature, the creative species have got the opportunity and the duty to gradually transform the selfishness of their own animal nature into altruism that is the main characteristic of the immaterial sphere. Such a capacity, if put to good use, gives creative beings the opportunity to push the creative species and the whole planet towards the condition of "*super-civilization*" and finally into the cosmic integration.

Since nowadays everybody use computers, let us make this example in order to better understand this concept: animals and the creative beings can be compared to computers of different brands and features. They present technical differences such as memory, processors, and operating systems, but all of them are able to perform highly complex but very similar activities. Among these computers, however, only one has built a network dial that lets it connect to the Internet and tap into that source of information that can revolutionize the history of computing.

Matrimonial selection

Unlike the other animals, the creative beings are able, therefore, to create conditions in order to overcome the law of natural selection and get to forms of selection governed by their intelligence, by their knowledge and technologies; obviously not on the basis of oppression, but on the one of "*responsibility*" and "*love*".

When the largans speak of "*matrimonial selection*", most of people are shocked. Anyway we must remember that it seeks to avoid the coupling of a man and a woman who have the risk of giving birth to an unhealthy child or, in any case, to an individual predisposed to diseases. We are not speaking about abortifacient action that is unthinkable in a "*super-civilized*" society, but about a free and responsible gesture of prevention acted by partners that could procreate children with health problems.

The "*matrimonial selection*", then, (nowadays not applicable on Earth because our medical science does not have the necessary knowledge) is not only a good choice, but a mandatory way for replacing the natural selection with the rational one, in order to give the spirit a real and durable future. Sure a

sort of the spirit rightly secures weak and sick people, but if assumed in a wrong way, in the long term, it would be bound to lead to an inevitable decline of life, till the final extinction.

We must remember that on *larga* the “*matrimonial selection*” is a responsible decision, knowingly and freely accepted for the good and the future of the species and it is therefore a gesture of responsibility and love of very high level.

Creation and evolutionary processes on Earth

Creation and evolutionary processes of our planet have not yet shared interpretation. Peoples and different cultures rely on various theories that religions and science, often in conflictual manners, have been offering. On this subject, the extraterrestrial thesis proposes an answer that recovers part of both religious and scientific aspects. In other words it states that the universe was created by an immeasurable intelligence that we (quite improperly) call God, the same universe that has been refined over time by following the “*evolutionary*” process which science refers to. Extraterrestrial thesis differs from the others right on the history of the planet Earth and that of many other planets in the universe.

The *largans* argue that the “*super-civilized*” and “*omnicreative*” creative species, are traveling into space with the aim of spreading life, favoring the “*seed*” and the development of plant and animal forms on all those planets which have got the potentiality of receiving them.

At the right time they insert creative species into that environment and feed the process which turns that planet from a simple place where there is plenty of plant and animal life in a “*super-civilized*” one. This is the mission that extraterrestrial human species are always performing in the infinite outer space.

This ability of creative beings to rise above the plant and animal world and dominate the processes that lead to the condition of “*super-civilization*” are also described on the Bible (Genesis 1:28) when on Earth God blessed humans and told them: «*Increase and multiply, and fill the Earth, and subdue it (have dominion over it), and rule over the fishes of the sea, and the fowls of the air, and all living creatures that move upon the Earth*».

The terms, “*subdue*”, “*rule*” “*domain*”, of course, must be understood as loving and responsible government.

And now let us get back to Stefan, who was a bit disheartened by the current situation on Earth. He showed without any confidence his disappointment regarding the unsuccessful action of Christians and of the Church.

The response of the *largans* was that “*Earth Humans*”, as a whole, has failed and it makes no sense to look for a scapegoat. Moreover, the Church has not failed in its fundamental task of keeping alive the message of Christ. It is useless to talk about the past, only the future is important in the cosmic integration.

Stefan replied that nothing on Earth is oriented towards such a direction, and when he asked where the “*Earth Humans*” should start from in order to reach the cosmic integration, they answered that the fact the “*Earth Humans*” believe that there isn’t any orientation to, reflects the arrogance of Christians. In fact, for the “*Earth Humans*” the orientation is only conceived in the church. Buddhism, for example, has clearly got the characteristics of the universal ideology according to which God is manifested in a multiplicity of phenomena, both in nature and in “*Earth Humans*” thought and action. Buddhists know the meaning of selflessness and know that selfishness is the cause of all miseries. They haven’t however got the vision of a community structure.

In this regard, communism has gone further, at least in his utterances, than both Christianity and Buddhism, and is aimed in creating a universal economy. Marxism rightly considers religions as opium of people, like a serious obstacle to the socialization and to the stabilization of creative society to move towards the right model of social justice. Because of many errors, however, communism has got a short-term course.

We find interesting that the largans announced, like a prophecy, the end of communism. This really happened twenty years after the revolution of 1989, where in Central Europe all the communist regimes were overthrown.

Stefan went on saying that for him to believe that religions have to deal with a community structure was unthinkable. This may not be the goal of a religion.

They answered negatively, specifying that Islam, for example, has got the ideology of universal ethics, focusing equality and brotherhood and making no differences between State and Religion.

Stefan stiffened when they spoke about Islam and showed a bit of indignation thinking that they had before referred to communism and Buddhism.

The largans replied that nobody have to make qualitative differences between faiths when honestly established; they have exactly the same intangible value, so that establishing differences means make discriminations. Christianity will gain more strength when Christians will be convinced of this.

The "*Earth Humans*" speak about the freedom of opinion, but the real freedom is characterized by a free opinion-forming, which is much more important. This freedom must be promoted by avoiding to inculcate in children a religious faith or a political party. Inculcating something like that to people (especially if very young) creates a spiritual compulsion which makes them rigid and intolerant, sometimes leading them to fanaticism and neuroses.

On the contrary everybody must raise awareness of Christian values, but also those of other faiths to encourage respect and understanding of the way of every people.

The key answer is again and again the efficiency

Stefan resumes the conversation back on the concept of sexual freedom and on the one relative to the high density of population.

The eight largans showed again an aerial view of larga. On this planet live 6,000 people per km², and nobody can see a trace of them. No traffic jams, no traffic in the streets, or near to houses. In short, the landscape reveals nothing which made somebody imagine a sort of "*overpopulation*". Only traffic on the railway tracks trains can be a clue.

The largans aspire to the highest possibilities of happy life, just because the creative beings are the purpose of creation and the goal of the creative societies is to reach cosmic integration with the maximum number of people possible. When Stefan asked who decides what is the maximum number, they responded that are parents to decide. A high mental level automatically regulates this problem.

There are some basic ratios that naturally lead to reduce the number of births. One of these is the overcrowding. Not to obstruct one another, the spaces and the transport system must be organized in the best way. A creative society that fails to prevent overcrowding, can never take advantage from the reception capacity of their planet.

Another index is the food production. The ethics on the maximum chance of life is based on it with absolute priority. A lack of food would undermine their community structure. The investments in agriculture even exceed those of buildings construction. The cultivation of their land requires enormous transportation projects, implying billions of kilometers of ducts, complex drainage systems and huge pumping centers. They pay great attention to the risk of crop failure which, this way, is reduced to almost zero.

At this point the largans showed Stefan all their automated systems going throughout the food chain, from agricultural production to that of meat and fish. As an engineer, Stefan follows such a description with great care. With reference to farming systems, somebody may argue that an evolved society ought to be vegetarian, because there appears not so ethical to breed and kill animals. This is certainly a legitimate reflection. We believe, however, that the issue is more complex than we can imagine.

In the animal world there are species that only eat meat and other species that only feed vegetable food. This situation has got nothing to do with ethics. A lion cannot be fed with vegetable food, and in turn a cow cannot be nourished with flesh. If so they should both very quickly succumb. Then there are omnivores animals among which creative beings are also classified. Some scholar claim that “*Earth Humans*” were originally a vegetarian species, and the same sustain that they were be able to live very well without eating meat. This could be right, but as there are deep differences among animals, there could likewise be among the creative species; therefore, the one that perhaps could be worth to some, may not apply to some others.

As regards banishing meat and animal products from the table of the people living on Earth, somebody asserts that it is a healthy choice, but there is no shared position among scholars and scientists. Most of scholars, however, state that a moderate use of meat and animal products (milk, eggs, and so on) is necessary in order to put the people living on planet Earth in the best physical condition. On the contrary, everyone agrees on the importance of vitamin B12, which is needed for the brain and nervous system health in general. It is only found in animal products: fish, meat, eggs and milk. The prolonged absence of this protein (vegans who do not use vitamin B12 supplements) leads people to permanent damage to the nervous system, especially if children are involved. Its insufficient ingestion (vegetarians who do not make proper use of eggs and dairy products) can develop a form of very dangerous pernicious anemia.



A deductive approach that can make us understand which kind of food the various species of animal need is the observation of their teeth.

Carnivorous animals have got very pronounced canines (see photo on the left). Herbivorous animals haven't got any canine teeth at all (see photo on the right).

Among the various species of monkeys there is a wide variety of dietary behaviors: there are carnivorous monkeys that have got very pronounced canines and there are monkeys that only feed on vegetables and have got no canines. Finally, there are, omnivorous monkeys that have got only four less-pronounced canines like those of “*Earth Humans*”.

We think that the creative species, in order to strive for maximum health, should not mortify her omnivorous nature, but make use (although very moderate) of meat and / or animal products. Anyways we agree in excluding the excessive consumption of animal products and above all we condemn those kind of farming methods which keep animals in terrible conditions.

We understand both vegetarian and vegan choices when their struggle is also made to affirm an ethic of respect for the animal world but we appreciate them only as regards this ideological aspect. As regards the health aspect, however, we find them negative because they limit the omnivorous diet potentials. If these choices are taken to the extreme, they can become debilitating.

From the perspective of long-argued efficiency principles of their society, on this subject, the largans claimed to be omnivorous. In order to ensure the highest quality and duration of life they make a moderate use of meat. The ethical aspect in the animal world, despite being a secondary consideration, it is still an important matter for them, so they come up with the ways of farming that does not force the animals to suffering. They reproduce and breed some species of animals which haven't got any conscience, which actually vegetate and do not suffer any kind of pains. In fact they really are a sort of biologic machines for meat production.

After this visit to the food production facilities, the largans started up with the ethical discourse of interplanetary relationships.

The interplanetary relationships

As already explained, in the development of a creative species a time comes in which the “*super-civilized*” races can no longer intervene in an open manner. This is the time when the

“omnicreativity” manifests itself as a member of the species living on the planet; in the case of Earth, it refers to the coming of Christ.

Why can they no longer intervene?

Because immaterial creativity can flourish only in freedom in order to allow the *“Earth Humans”* in entering the cosmic integration. The cosmic law does not allow that this freedom can be violated.

The *“super-civilized”* societies, therefore, cannot come openly into contact with *“Earth Humans”*, but it is allowed according to precise and hidden mode. The Iargans argue that there are *“omnicreative”* extraterrestrial societies which have the responsibility of being present on Earth for caring of the evolution of the people living on such a planet, and which are permanently and indefinitely allocated in the various space bases of our solar system.

In addition to the planet Iarga, there are many other extraterrestrial societies which, for a limited period, support the Iargans and can interact with terrestrials thanks to a mutual coordination. They also argue that in recent years a large number of flying saucers, operating with anti-gravity systems, have come to Earth. The goal was that the *“Earth Humans”* were trying to find and understand the why other intelligent races show their presence without taking any contact in an official way. On the basis of this logic the meeting with Stefan has been programmed.

The first aim was to contact a creative being characterized by a certain level of disinterest. The Stefan's dip in order to save the Iargan that had simulated to be in danger, was the evidence that Stefan was pushed by disinterest. Many others would have pretended not to see, running away from this situation, as in the Gospel parable of the Good Samaritan. (Luke, 12. 33-27)

By statements of Denaerde himself, subsequent to the publication of his book, we know that the Iargans have tried this contact strategy with some other people before trying with him, but any their attempt was unsuccessful.

The second objective was to verify whether he was willing to engage in a discussion. He demonstrated his availability refusing the metal block and preferring to tackle a discussion. The ultimate goal was to verify which extent the discussion could have been gone on. With their satisfaction, it was possible until the end.

The specie responsible for such a meeting was to be different from the one of Earth, but it had to be acceptable, however, for physiological size and appearance. The request was addressed to Iargans, because long ago they were operating on Earth.

They had to be physically different from terrestrials, so that Stefan's story had to raise doubts which would force the reader to think carefully before reading and especially before accepting the message contained in it. All this was done with the aim of safeguarding the principle of respect for individual freedom of choice.

Flying saucers



After this conversation the Iargans decided to satisfy Stefan who had shown a particular interest in flying saucers on several occasions. In that scene, at the center of the screen, four discs appeared flying in a row at a regular distance from each other. From a lateral point of view, they seemed to have an aerodynamic shape and sharp edges. In the bottom and top, they were marked by multiple concentric circles, but appeared to be devoid of windows or other indication of the presence of humanoid form on board. The

Iargans explained that they were used to travel in the space with five spaceships in a row. The spacecraft in front of the row is unmanned because it is mostly exposed at the risk of accidental collisions with masses drifting in the space. Stephan is not able to see the fifth spacecraft because the shooting has been done during the docking maneuver near Iarga. The vessels are connected to each other by an empty cable through which a lift to enable crews to move between ships can pass.

The disc shape is the final one of their interstellar spaceships. The main reason of this is the circular shape of the propulsion mechanism: the solar wheels. Their spaceships have a diameter of about 250 meters. When they get in proximity to a planet, such kind of spacecraft usually stop in the space and are not used for landing. For landing, however, they make use of two small disks of about 80 meters in diameter that are set above and below the spaceship. During his meeting with the eight Iargans Stephan is sitting inside a disc like that. It floats along the water in the stretch of sea where the very meeting took place.

The "*solar wheels*" are a kind of technological devices which achieves the highest efficiency when it is inserted into a disc-shaped structure, but can also be used on structures with different shapes. This is for specific reasons, as regard the efficiency, the need is prevalent in a specific form (eg. Cylinder).

Shortly after, the Iargans showed Stefan a workshop of about 500 meters in diameter where one of these motherships was building. Stefan made a lot of questions to which they punctually responded. When Stefan asked if they not fear that these detailed descriptions and movies can become a constructive starting point for the "*Earth Humans*", they described the sun wheel as a technology completely out of the "*Earth Humans*" reach and affirmed that the "*Earth Humans*" had no possibility of being able to build one. Only a "*super-civilized*" society may acquire the knowledge at the base of the cosmic energy necessary for their operation. Any primitive society like the one of Earth, still founded on selfishness and discrimination, if hypothetically discovered these energies, it destroyed itself within a very short time and long before being able to finalize the solar wheel. They said they call it "*sun wheel*" because, thanks to the rotation of their critical mass, suns are natural spaceships sailing in space with free vector cosmic forces. Hence, a "*sun wheel*" produces the right forces which work like the solar forces.

These energies are of such power that the atomic bomb may be considered a firecracker with respect to them. A creative society such as the one of Earth, still busy fighting to maintain discrimination, holding such a kind of knowledge and energy can be compared to a horse forced to live locked up in a minefield: He could have no hope of survival!

In the various explanations that Iargans gave Stefan, they claimed that these huge spaceships were able to reproduce within themselves the same gravity, pressure, light and temperature of their own planet. They said that in these expeditions there are many people, including children. In this regard, Stefan asked, amazed, if really they took children with them.

The answer was that they used to live on board even for tens of years together with their own families and then with women and children. Hence, space was their natural environment.

They told Stefan that a long-term space travel was an interesting life experience and a very important spiritual enrichment for them. They could be compared to the monks living on planet Earth. They want to live and die among the stars. Their spaceships offer such comforts that we cannot even imagine. Their children attend the same lessons of Iarga children. Any information is electronically stored, and this also explains the availability of the movies watched by Stefan which in practice were the same educational and cultural documentaries used for the education of their children.

The "*solar wheels*" working in their flying saucers, even though using the cosmic energies, they need internal energy that guarantees them a decade of autonomy. Hence, they have to obtain water as a propellant. They need hydrogen to generate energy and oxygen for their life on board. Since many solar systems that they meet have at least one planet that contains water, the water

supply is not a problem. These units are fully equipped for storing and transporting water. This also explain how they can remain below the sea level as in the occasion of this meeting.

Stefan asked what they feed themselves during all these years.

The answer was that the food production is one of the fundamental aspects in the construction of the universal spaceships. As soon as the complex technical part is designed, that is the atomic processes of the solar wheels, the power generation, the system of communication, and so on, only the halfway is reached. The other half is required to create an environment on board that exactly simulates the conditions of planet Iarga. It is very difficult to create the right conditions to ensure life in space.

The interstellar travels are only possible with space ships that present these characteristics and which are equipped with solar wheels. There not exist more simple means to be used, and, in any case, terrestrial rockets are absolutely inadequate, because the energy they requires is too great. From the largans point of view, it would be desirable that the terrestrial space race by these means were interrupted. The inadequacy of those space machines and the high costs result in a lower efficiency of the welfare on Earth. The rush of the *"Earth Humans"* to space is a real discrimination in front of all the poor, the undernourished and the underdeveloped groups of the Earth, which represent a huge percentage of the entire population. According to the rules of Iarga this is a real crime.

Fortunately, thanks to the natural law, the actual space travels are possible only by creative societies that have eliminated all discriminations. The largans ensure that we must not fear for dangers from space. Only stable species are allowed to explore it. On the contrary, the socially unstable species prematurely destroy themselves or relentlessly proceed from a chaotic confusion to another, keeping themselves completely out of reaching the necessary knowledge.

When Stefan asked how many stable races are there in our Milky Way they responded that there are a lot, but in this regard they are not authorized to give any information. They said that as soon as the *"Earth Humans"* become stable, they interrupt the isolation of planet Earth and accept the *"Earth Humans"* into their system, but not before they had spontaneously reached the right maturity and without receiving external any help.

When that happens, the *"Earth Humans"* will be adults and they can take part in dialogue with the *"super-civilized"* races as independent and autonomous members.

Stefan asked why they do not give advice about the roads to follow in order to become adults.

The answer was that the *"Earth Humans"* must not underestimate the intelligence and good will of themselves. The report that Stefan will do, will be used to choose the right terrestrial individuals. Only persons of sufficient level can seize such an opportunity. The right ideological principle let, according to the rules, that the forces of good will joint. Only when the people of planet Earth reach a sufficient level, this congregation will be effective.

With regard to the advices the answer was as follows:

"We cannot help but give the inhabitants of planet Earth the opportunity of judging for themselves. How can we right now know what will happen? The logical thing seems to us, and we stress the sentence seems to us, a dialogue of religions and ideologies to give a start to the formation of standards of civilization that can be accepted as the basis of a new community structure. But to get to this point, you must have clear ideas. The fact that our explanations were given with the help of biblical texts, you need not conclude that we consider to a smaller extent the other ideologies and religions".

The time of farewell

The day got to a close and it was time to bid farewell in order each of them to return to the usual life. It was a final farewell, because they said that a meeting like that will not happen again. However, having Stefan the task of taking his experience to the world, they promised not to leave him alone in the development of its report. Maybe they mean that they would have assisted him making use of the thought transmission technologies?

Apparently, from subsequent testimonies of Stefan, this is exactly what happened.

Though, from affective point of view, this was really a definitive goodbye. This created in Stefan a sense of melancholy and almost of despair.

He got up closer to the window to see close again these eight astronauts and told them he will miss them a lot, but mostly miss their love for us terrestrials and the altruistic heart they call "*disinterest*" ("*detachment*" from material interests).

He added that he will never convey the impressions he received from contact with their spiritual warmth. Just in two days they made him another man, giving him a broader horizon, a man who feels a sacred fire burning in his heart, a man convinced to have a mission to accomplish. He reassured them that he would accept this challenge. He told the Iargans to greet the inhabitants of Iarga and the ones from other planets, and to thank them for their contribution and to tell them that he envied them for their wonderful world of perfection, in which intelligent beings love each other and so can be truly happy. He afterwards told them to tell any other extraterrestrials that he have understood the matter, despite the many questions still unanswered.

A little later, Miriam and the children watched with wide eyes the scene of a man with a blank look on his face, near his boat, with his legs immersed in the water, who were waving a final farewell in the direction of the dome, just before getting on board.

It was a beautiful no windy evening, and Stefan, together with his family, stopped to look at what was going to happen. They saw the dome which closed itself and disappeared into the body of the flying saucer. A little later the boat came off the magnetic bond and started to sway in his element.

As happened the night when Stefan met the Iargans, they felt the strange hum of the spacecraft propulsion system that began to move, going far out on the open sea.

Stefan and his family stayed on the foredeck looking at the spacecraft which was going away with strange slowness.

The flying saucer, in fact, was eighty meters in diameter and at that point the waters were shallow and full of sandbanks. Therefore it was impossible to go faster.

Stefan wanted to see them rise to the sky and, despite the protests of Miriam, he decided to accompany them along the large water wake that the flying saucer was creating. After half an hour of navigation they were offshore.

There, however, the flying saucer began to move much faster and it was a nonsense running after it. So, Stefan and his family decided to stop and observe from that position what was going to happen.

At a certain moment they heard in the distance the plaintive sound of the flying saucer propulsion.

Miriam was the first who saw an intense light rising from the sea. She immediately showed Stefan the light and he turned his binoculars in the right direction. He saw a big disc that rose towards the sky with a swinging motion, illuminating the visible surface of the sea.

Then all around the disc there formed large clouds of vapors that hid it. A little later, from this cloud escaped a giant luminous disc that rose towards the sky flying sideways with a very pronounced angle.

It ascended in a spiral fly with the center on the boat. During this phase of ascension it was still surrounded by a glow of changing colors from red to yellow and from yellow to green.

Stefan and Miriam remained breathless observing the performance of such an unnatural power, absolutely boggling, that those extraordinary creative beings coming from the outer space

showed: they, probably in greeting, flew around Stefan's boat describing a wide circle in the air, and then pointing straight towards unattainable distances.

As if hypnotized, they remained to observe such a phenomenon until the disc became a point deep red colored that disappeared in the sky of that dark night.

Stefan felt to be left alone, with a feeling of abandonment in his heart, just like someone who leaves a good and dear friends with the idea not to see them again. Miriam understood the situations and put his arm to Stefan embracing him.

While they were silently observing the sky, they still felt, a propulsion noise at the sea level. They remained stunned seeing that there lifted off a second disc, not far from the place from which the first disc flew away. Unlike the first, this didn't describe any spiral flying, but directly rose towards the sky disappearing in the darkness.

Miriam put her head on the shoulder of Stefan asking him if he is ready to resume the life he had interrupted two days before.

Stefan deeply breathed, put his arm around her waist, like he had seen to do lots of times on larga, and pointing his finger towards the direction of the sky where the largans had gone, he replied: *"No, darling. They ... they are ready. For us it is yet to begin"*.

CHAPTER 2

ARGUMENTS IN SUPPORT OF THE OVER DESCRIBED MEETING

Reliability of Stefan Denaerde's story and his relevant account

Adrian Beers (alias Stefan Denaerde) is the protagonist of one of the most interesting experiences of contact with extraterrestrial beings.

Many "*contacted*" base their experience on paranormal phenomena. Then, the reader has not only to believe in the facts that he narrates them, but also in the manner in which they are explained. On the contrary, Adrian Beers told people a kind of experience that takes place on the concrete plan of life, so that the reader only has to decide whether the fact actually happened, so that its validity is left to readers discretion.

His story was published in 1969 as a science fiction novel. It was a requirement imposed by the publisher, but shared by Adrian Beers because it allowed him to use a pseudonym and to protect his private life and that of his family. At the same time, he could spread the spiritual and social message that the Iargans had given to him. Only later, when the situation had taken a different turn and became of public dominance, he decided to tell the truth: the meeting with the Iargans had actually happened, so that, in essence, his science fiction novel described a really experienced fact.

Irrespective of whether we believe that such event really happened, the contents of this book have got an unequivocal positive value. In addition it gives detailed explanations and gives a host of sociological, political, moral and cultural ideas of a remarkable level.

It being understood that no "*contact*" can be considered certainly true, in our opinion, the one of Denaerde's, has got, a sufficient level of reliability. The reasons are as follows:

1. The author at the time when the contact took place, had no interest in the field of UFOs; By the way, ufology itself was just in its infancy. Because of being an entrepreneur of success and being a family man, he was very much engaged and doesn't have got any space for such kind of interest.
2. This incredible adventure, conceived in a field so far away from Adrian's work and family life, could not help them, but it would be an obstacle and a risk to his future.
3. When Denaerde decided to reveal his truth, he claimed that this meeting was organized by an extraterrestrial cosmic council in order to give a new ethical, social and spiritual contribution to the "*Earth Humans*". And, as already said, the transmitted concepts definitely go in such a direction. If such a meeting had not really happened and it merely was the result of Denaerde's (Adrian Beers) imagination or an example of the world as he saw it, we should anyway thanks him for his great vision of the ethical, moral and social development to be realized on Earth. The thought of a person like Denaerde is certainly not reconcilable with the fraudulent choice to pass off true what is not.
4. In his report, machines able to translate into English and vice-versa the language of the Iargans are punctually described. In the sixties the few existing computers were merely used for calculations and data storage. Only in the eighties came out the first electronic boards able to artificially reproduce the human voice.

5. In his report, Denaerde describes the most common transport systems utilized on Iarga. Those systems are based on the train magnetic levitation technology (maglev). This kind of technology was designed and applied for the first time by the company M-Bahn in West Berlin and entered into operation in 1989 (22 years after the detailed descriptions and illustrations made by Denaerde).



6. Furthermore, Stefan describes a hospital where patients didn't read papery magazines and newspapers, but made use of a "glass plate" on which there were writings and images that could be browsed by pressing on buttons. This description made in 1967 anticipates of almost forty years, our tablet or kindle for reading e-books.
7. The Iargans proclaimed the end of communism and it really happened with the revolution of 1989 (twenty-two years later), when all the communist regimes in Central Europe have been overthrown.

These seven points describe technologies and facts that could not be known in 1967. We have highlighted them to support the veracity of the meeting of Stefan Denaerde with the Iargans.

Doubts and possible answers

There are those who question the veracity of Stefan's story, because, contrary to the vast literature that speaks of the silence of flying saucers, he refers to hisses and noises emitted during the movement in immersion and in the first phase of take-off. In this regard, Alfredo Lissoni, a scholar of ufology collaborator of the C.U.N. (National UFO Center), claims that, in 10% of sightings, witnesses claim to have heard strange droning, hissing or very loud noises. There are no possible explanations for this diversity of behaviour, but the most plausible hypothesis is that there are different technologies used in order to produce the anti-gravitational energy that allows the flying disks to move and fly at a speed inconceivable for us.

In the book "*I met the extraterrestrials*" Stefan tells that the Iargans shew him a silver disc of a diameter of about thirty meters that was carrying a load of logs of several tons, holding it suspended with two cables.

That device had the possibility of remaining immobile on a fixed point, with the load suspended, and no noises of any kind are described. When Stefan asks if that object is a spaceship, the Iargans answered like this:

«No, because with this space machine you can only move around the planet. In other words, the force of gravity must call it back; its driving force could also raise it to a point from which it couldn't turn back. So we must be careful not to fly too hard, because if the planet's escape speed is exceeded, then a real space ship will have to intervene to bring the car back to Iarga».

We have argued that normally UFOs, are small or medium-sized (10-30 m), whether they are disks or other forms of means. These, therefore, could make use a sort of anti-gravity technologies that do not let noises to be produced, and that are brought close to the Earth with spaceships. The disk with which the Iargans came to the waters of the Eastern Scheldt, was 80 meters in diameter and about 15-20 meters high on the axis; it was, therefore, a real space ship.

It is therefore possible that this type of flying saucers produce noise only in the start-up phase of the anti-gravity system. In fact, from the story of Stefan we can learn that these noises could be heard only when the object moved slowly under water, and at the start in the lifting phase from

the sea. When Stefan saw those objects flying speedy through space, he heard neither hisses nor noises of any kind.

Another doubtful factor is the following: why do extraterrestrials, always described as extremely evolved, use technologies that we also use today? In addition, the Iargans raise non-sentient animals, which contract diseases and manifest a variety of behaviors very similar to ours. This raises an inevitable observation: the Extraterrestrials, with thousands or millions of years of evolution in more of us, should not be much more similar to "*angels*" than to *Earth Humans*?

The Iargans have declared that creative beings living in the physical world are placed at three different levels:

1. Primitive level
2. Super-civil level
3. Omnicreative level

Primitive level

These civilized peoples start from the man-monkey crossing and evolve until they reach the civilized man, as it happened on Earth. Here the intelligence is put mainly at the service of "*material creativity*" which always determines a prevalent development of a scientific type at the expense of the ethical one. For this reason, primitive civilizations are "*cosmically dangerous*" and live in isolation and are not allowed to communicate with super-civilized and *omnicreative* societies.

Super-civilized level

In these societies, "*material creativity*" goes hand in hand with "*immaterial creativity*". They come to the discovery and the use of cosmic energies. They travel in space and come into contact with all the super-civilized and *omnicreative* societies that populate the universe.

Omncreative level

These societies on the physical plane are similar to both the super civilized and primitive ones, but the "*immaterial creativity*" does not go more in step with the "*material creativity*" because the latter is subject to the physical laws that constitute a limit to its possible progress. The "*immaterial creativity*", on the other hand, is subject to physical laws that are different from those we know and which we can hardly imagine. The "*immaterial creativity*" continues rapidly towards goals inconceivable for us.

The Iargans have not talked about these things, but during the research we refer to a presumed immaterial level, concerning civilizations developed in other energy plans characterized by higher frequencies, based on physical laws that are alien and unknown to us. However, this is an area of research that goes beyond our essay.

The Iargans are part of a super-civilized society, but from a physical and technological point of view they are not much more advanced than us. The great difference between us and them is very evident on the ethical level and therefore on the level of "*material creativity*". As stated above, they are clearly distinguished from us on this point. Stefan Denaerde emphasized this very clearly.

Why are the Iargans not thousands or millions of years more advanced than us from a technical/scientific point of view? Here is an example.

If we compare the "*primitive level*" to the kindergarten, which has three grades, and if we compare the "*super-civil level*" to an elementary school, which has five grades, we could say that the terrestrial civilization is experiencing the end of the third maternal grade and the Iargans are experiencing the first grade of elementary school. These are two civilizations close to each other.

The Iargans master the energies to travel in space and other technologies far removed from us, yet they are not technologically much more advanced in many other respects. Denaerde himself emphasized this similarity between the Iargan and the Terrestrial people. In fact, during an interview he said:

«Despite the enormous differences, a considerable resemblance to us can be noted regarding some aspects. Their intellectual, emotional and creative abilities are similar to ours and if we had been put in the same conditions we would have become like them».

Obviously, those who consider the UFO phenomenon a fact of pure fantasy or bad faith, reject what we have said up to now in favor of the authenticity of the meeting of Denaerde with the Iargans. Some may say that all this has no scientific consistency and therefore can be refuted. For those who are willing to consider the extraterrestrial presence as probable, what we have declared can contribute to validate the authenticity of the encounter and give consistency to the strong ethical and social values that it represents.

Contact from planet Iarga

Hereunder we present the full text of the first part of the introduction of the book *"Buitenaardse Beschaving"* (*"Civiltà extraterrestre"*). It is the translation into English with the title *"Contact from planet Iarga"* (by Wendelle C. Stevens) of the original book published in Dutch (1969).



contactperson Stefan Danaerde (!.9m tall) left
and author W.C.Stevens.

«This is a true story of a UFO contact from a planet called IARGA - by the alien astronauts visiting planet Earth. They say that their Sun is about 10 light years as we count time from us, and that they have been observing us for some time...

This story was first published in Dutch by Ankh - Hermes of Deventer, Netherlands in 1969 and has gone through 11 Editions and 40,000 hardbound copies in Dutch since then. It has been published as science fiction up to now because the publisher originally felt that this story would not sell as fact.

Nevertheless it is a true account of real events and we are publishing it as such, here, for the first time, together with the very extensive follow-on data as the contacts continued right up to the present time. We have investigated this case extensively over the past 4 years and conclude that the facts do in reality verify and support the story.

The witness is a very well educated and highly articulate master mechanical engineer and an architectural artist as well, a rare combination ideally suited for this contact if the

alien visitors wanted their information to be understood and presented with any degree of accuracy.

The witness is also a well-known multinational industrialist in Europe whose real name would be immediately recognized. He is the owner of several companies doing international business. To preserve his identity in order to protect his private life, we are using a pseudonym given him by the extraterrestrials themselves. They referred to him as "Stef van den Earde" (Stef of the Earth) from which Stefan Denaerde was derived. When I first met this man I was surprised by his size. He is a big man, about 6'4" tall and weighing perhaps 220 to 230 pounds. He dresses conservatively in expensive business suits and is very courteous and polite. He is mild mannered and introspective by nature, and speaks with almost perfect economy of words. He says what he means and means what he says. In discussions he is not given to elaboration and volunteers little information by himself. He answers

questions forthrightly, directly and honestly, and looks one right in the eye as he speaks. He is not known to tell fictitious stories, but is considered to be a model of truthfulness and integrity.

He lives in an upper class quiet neighborhood in a professional suburb of Den Hague. His home, on a beautiful tree-lined street, looks to have a \$150,000 to \$200,000 value, and is well maintained and beautifully landscaped. It faces a park reserve across the street from him. The neighborhood looks scrubbed dean. This man was not a UFO buff and has no collection of UFO books and journals. He does not lecture or talk on his experience publicly or privately. He does not write articles on it or give interviews. He did not believe in the phenomena and had gone to no pains to evaluate if before his own contact. He still does not believe in UFOs as such».

Foreword from the author (Denaerde)



1969 Adrian Beers, alias Stefan Denaerde

«This book is the account of a meeting with the crew of a spacecraft from a distant solar system in our milky-way. There are many who claim to have spoken with alien beings, often resulting in strange or garbled stories, so many in fact that their credibility has decreased to almost zero. After my own experience, I think that I understand the cause of the problem. The honesty of these people is beyond reproach, but their ability as observers may leave much to be desired.

These experiences take place in the zones between our normal, material method of communication, and the immaterial method that we usually describe as though transference or telepathy. With this, the conditioning of the observer determines the quality of the reception. For example, subjects which do not affect him personally will, within his abilities, be received with the greatest clarity; whereas anything that touches him emotionally will be strongly biased or not received at all. Due to this, even a sworn statement from a completely trustworthy observer is useless, because no guarantee can be given that he knows what really confronts him.

I realize that it must seem strange for me to warn the reader of the risks involved with this type of observer when I fall into the same category, but this is because I do not want to be just believed, partly because I know why a certain group of people refuse to believe. When you have read this book, it will be clear what I mean by this. The only means of checking the credibility of the observer is logic. Due to her cosmic isolation, humanity is ignorant in certain fields, and someone who really has communicated with a "super-civilized" society which has evolved above the material state (the minimum demand for interstellar travel), and understood them, must have access to information that is new, logical, and that can be checked in order to be convincing. As I have said, I do not seek belief, I ask my readers to be critical, but to bear in mind that the subject is so complex that it would be unreasonable to expect my story to be faultless.

The content of this book is divided into two parts; the first is a description of planet Iarga and her inhabitants and, as such, meets the demand for an identification procedure which is a mandatory introduction to all exchanges between intelligent races. The identity of a race is determined by its planet and its history, and these must be explained.

The aim of the first part is therefore purely the identification of this alien race and is not an attempt to create some kind of picture of the ideals existing on planet Earth, something that we should try to emulate. Iarga is different in every way. The planet and her inhabitants have a different mentality and character, and therefore a different cycle of evolution. One difference is that Iarga is almost completely covered with water.

The available area of land is spread over numerous islands with a total surface area not much larger than Australia, and according to our standards, is much too small to feed and accommodate

the billions of beings needed to reach the goal of their creation. The extreme efficiency of their planning and food production methods would be pointless on Earth, and their population density forces them to a kind of over-socialized community. Only beings that possess the ability to continually improve their mentality and eliminate all aggression, have a chance of reaching perfection on such planets. We do not have this ability, the reincarnation-selection of Iarga does not exist on Earth. Here, the weeds grow up with the corn until the harvest.

Despite the vast differences, a remarkable likeness can be detected in some things; so much so that these beings can be regarded as creative that have physically adapted to life on an alien world. Their intellectual, emotional, and creative capabilities are the same as ours, and if we had been placed in the same situation, we would have become roughly the same. When the second part of this book has been read, this will no longer cause any surprise; it will have become dear that these beings are not only our cosmic brothers and sisters, but that there also exists our ego-counterpart with which we will one day be united. With the introduction complete, the real work can begin.

The reason for their visit is so strange that preliminary explanation is necessary. The "Earth Humans" live in complete isolation from the other intelligent races for as long as the so-called "transformation phase" continues. The plan of creation demands that we, like all others, complete the transformation phase in ignorance of our origin and our purpose. Through this we, create our individual identity and, at the same time, have the opportunity to develop our godlike talents by exploiting our creative powers and defining them, thereby earning our immortality.

The number of talent fractions is not infinite, so the time must come that the numbers of man are fulfilled. When this happens, the transformation phase will be terminated by certain external encroachments that will subjugate the will and sovereignty of the creative race. The plan of creation forbids interference in the development of an ignorant race, thus the necessity for the planting of knowledge here on Earth. This knowledge appears to be comprehensive.

To begin, the complete scientifically verifiable story of the creation, from the creation of time, matter, and energy from nothing; to the goal of the creation of the universe: the cosmic integration of all the intelligent races in one all-encompassing consciousness that is beyond our understanding. In this we are given a glimpse of the wonderful future that awaits Us. Beside this, a great deal of information regarding ourselves, our origin, our development, the present transformation process, the spiritual development after death, our creation mandate, and our future is given.

The first point is the most important, only when we understand the creation process, and in particular the development process of man, can we understand and accept the reason for the external interference that will take place in the near future. Without this knowledge the interference would be useless and therefore undesirable. Lastly, their information includes a general description of other intelligent races and their different evolution cycles, which will enable Us to approach a determination of our unique position in the midst of an incredible number of intelligent races. The fundamental reason for this book is the abolition of the isolation of planet Earth and the announcement of the fulfilling of the numbers of man.

Our first mandate was carried out in ignorance, the second will be carried out in full consciousness. The only question that remains is to what extent does this book reach its goal of removing the cosmic isolation of planet Earth.

The question is all the more impelling when it is said that I had to give my word never to attempt to prove the existence of Iarga, because this would damage the individual freedom of mankind. I have fought with this problem for many years, until at last the problem solved itself. Even though I shall continue to avoid giving a direct answer to the question of the veracity of this story, the immensity of "Earth-alien" [Sic! In the original text by Denaerde] knowledge contained in this book will serve to prove beyond a doubt that planet Iarga is not fiction, but fact».

Stefan Denaerde and W. Stevens.

A few years later the publication of such a book the industrialist Adrian Beers, or rather Stefan Denaerde, found it impossible to remain hidden and accepted to be interviewed about his

extraordinary experience. So, thanks to *YouTube*, soon various websites published this important event. Here we suggest some of the available web links.

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=QXueHVKRCS8>
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Mt_P24Bi5D8
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=dYgOxr548-E>
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=urLF5HJJq0Q>
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Q_6j65wdloE

To get closer to the truth, we are used to collect as many information as possible whenever we can. Now, among our various international contacts, there is a very interesting one: it is a young Dutch scholar who, being of the same nationality and speaking the same language of Beers', made accurate investigations about his case, studying all the writings following his first book. He did not personally meet Adrian who suddenly died in 1998, but had the opportunity to meet his eldest son and to interview his great friend and collaborator Rudolf Das. This Dutch scholar is firmly convinced of the authenticity of the Beers meeting with the inhabitants of Iarga.

After the death of Adrian, his family fell into a desired silence. It is not a goal of theirs and they do not want to have the responsibility to enter the world that Adrian, for his will and responsibility, has decided to deal with. Actually this experience has slowly crushed Adrian's private life with human and economic costs that the family has in several ways suffered to his regret.

Believing or not believing in the UFO phenomenon?

All people who do not conceive and therefore do not believe that the UFO phenomenon is, at least in part, of extraterrestrial origin, based their reasons at least on these justifiable arguments:

1. It is impossible to cover the enormous distances that separate us from other solar systems, even traveling at the speed of light, already considered unreachable.
2. Even if it were possible to travel at the speed of light, we speak of tens, hundreds and thousands of light years: how is it possible to cover such long distances? And especially why somebody would tackle such long trips?
3. Assuming that extraterrestrial being visit our world, why they don't communicate with us? Are we unworthy or too primitive?

The book written by Denaerde and other books and studies made on these topics give different answers, some of which, despite not having the scientific chrism, deserve to be taken into account.

Now we raise these three objections:

1. How is it possible to cover large distances that separate us from other solar systems?

Just over hundred years ago people traveled on horseback and it was thought that flying was something impossible for man. In this short time we have done unimaginable progress in this field, to the point we can travel in space and also sent space probes beyond our solar system. What knowledge and technologies in space flight could we develop over the next hundred years?

We might even venture some assumptions, but if we wanted to push us to the next thousand years, any hypothesis would be impossible to be announced. It may be that the speed of light really represents a limit, but it could also be that the limit is precisely in the assumption of current science.

To give you an idea of how science is constantly evolving, we recall that just a few decades ago it was argued that there was no evidence of *Earth-like* planets, if not hypothetically and in any case

we thought they were thousands of light years distant from Earth. In the recent years, however, the discoveries of such kind of planets that prove compatible with life are intensified and they are less and less distant than we previously thought.

We must objectively realize that science, at present, does not have adequate knowledge and tools to develop a map of habitable planets, next to our solar system. However, from UFO literature emerges that there are planets inhabited by various "*super-civilized*" societies and that they are much closer than we can nowadays imagine. In order to demonstrate the inadequacy of scientific knowledge and the poverty of the current technological means, we must just remember that scientists have not yet agreed on the number of planets in our solar system. They're even debating whether there are forms of life on Mars... Only very recently they have discovered that on the Moon there are huge amounts of water in the form of ice. Even the Moon (which is a stone's throw away from Earth) until now has been considered completely dry

In view of these observations, with all due respect that we must have for science and scientists, we believe we can say that excluding the UFO phenomenon because unsustainable from current knowledge, it is an act of little qualifying presumption.

2. Even if it were possible to travel at the speed of light, we speak of tens, hundreds and thousands of light years! Is it possible to cover distances like those ones? And especially, why embark on these long trips?

At this point, everybody have surely understood that, as just said, there could be habitable planets much closer to Earth than what today is hypothesized to be. With reference to Stefan Denaerde and UFO literature, it appears that the "*super-civilized*" societies has been traveling in the cosmos for very long time, indeed from the night of times. They would have colonized space, building their bases of support both on inhabited planets and on the ones where life doesn't exist. Also the Moon, Mars, Venus and other planets of our solar system, even though uninhabited, are used as base areas. It is claimed that there are also extraterrestrial base areas on Earth, in points perfectly hidden. Seas and oceans, for instance, are very safe and well-hidden places. The flying saucers, in fact, are perfectly amphibians and Denaerde's experience gives us a clear example of it. The "*super-civilized*" alien races have colonized planets which originally there wasn't any creative life, but showing the conditions (air, water, and so on) to allow creative development.

Their long journeys are made by advancing from one base to another as we do with ships, docking in the various ports of the world. Building support bases to extend their field of action is something rooted in the nature of any living species, including animals and plants. "*Earth Humans*" did it this way, right from the beginning, even pushing us in the cold and inhospitable ice of the poles. Lately we installed orbital stations even in the space around Earth, so that the perspective is to build bases on the Moon and Mars. Compared to the ones of extraterrestrial being's, our current technologies, as well as being primitive and dangerous, could never allow us to reach the outer space and never could let us to travel along our solar system.

Super-civilized societies have a much longer average life than ours. Making trips that last a hundred years or a lifetime, moving between planets and planetary bases, is completely normal. It must also be taken into account that their travels take place on space ships or space-craft, with artificial gravitation, perfectly controlled atmosphere and light inside, which allow a level of life similar to that of the planet of origin. From their point of view, traveling is not a sacrifice, but an uplifting and coveted experience. The vehicles used and the support planets are equipped and guarantee great safety and comfort. In interstellar maps, in addition to populated support bases on dead planets, there are planets inhabited by other super-civilized communities that are perfectly organized for the reception of inter-stellar travelers. There has always been a perfect and dense chain of bases that allow you to travel safely anywhere in the universe.

In the whole universe there are basically two kind of people: those who have not passed the animal phase founded on selfishness (as the *"Earth Humans"*), and those who have passed such a phase. As argued above, because of precise cosmic laws, the two types of people cannot normally enter into communication. The latter because they apply these laws, the first because they haven't got the knowledge for performing cosmic travel, which are possible only with managing the technologies of solar wheels described by Denaerde. These technologies involve knowledge absolutely out of reach for creative societies which are not yet integrated in the cosmic community. If one of these creative society had access to energies that allow to make cosmic travels, such a creative race would inevitably use it for military purposes till its self-destruction, so eliminating the risk of corrupting the cosmic balance. In support of this concept it is sufficient to think of the risks we are running on Earth because of the nuclear energy. There are nations and social groups that, if they had the nuclear energy available, would not hesitate to use it against the other entire nations, even at the risk of their own lives and the one of their own people (suicide bombers are a typical example). The atomic energy, when compared to the energies and knowledge necessary for space flight, is little more than nothing. A creative race which has not completely solved its propensity to conflicts, which has not eliminated money, properties, borders, languages, social discrimination and all kinds of division, will never have the knowledge and the necessary energies for making cosmic travels.

Hence, a fundamental cosmic axiom is that a creative race able to build a flying saucer and to travel in space, definitely belongs to a *"super-civilized"* society that has passed the animal stage and then is itself cosmically integrated and then respectful of any form of life, without being dangerous or aggressive. In the vast and controversial UFO literature there are, however, affirmations that contrast with this view and instead affirm the existence of evil extraterrestrials. Referring to what has been said by the Iargans and on the base of the logic exposed in this essay, the latter thesis is not true.

Those aliens who are described as negative beings, are identified by some scholars as humanoid used by extraterrestrials to carry out specific and particular missions. They move on the basis of a program inserted into their DNA, but they are unable to grasp the feelings of those who are the object of their mission and in some contexts also move clumsily. In the contacted people this determines feelings of fear that complicate the evolution of the programmed mission and lead to the conclusion that they belong to an evil species.

The means and routes utilized for travelling in space are tested and very safe. There aren't small groups of astronauts, but entire communities moving in space. On supporting planets there are, or are predisposed, optimal living conditions, natural or artificially constructed.

One of the cosmic travel purposes is the creation of ports to make space travel possible by breaking down the problems of large distances. These ports and these efforts are aimed to the diffusion of life in space and to broaden and guarantee the possibilities of life for creative species and for all the other species. A creative race that lives on a planet whose sun is dying or because of cosmic events is no longer suitable for life, must be able to migrate to another planet and continue to exist. This undeniable occurrence makes us understand that a *"super-civilized"* society cannot accept to tie their future to the fate of the planet that hosts it.

The planets that are used as ports in interstellar travel may be of the following types:

- A. *Unwelcoming for temperature, gravity, atmosphere, and so on.* These planets, besides being studied, in some cases can be used as a supporting base by building perfectly equipped stations. It's like we do at the poles or on the space stations, with the difference that the aliens travelling in the space are able to accurately reproduce physical conditions of gravity, atmosphere, temperature, pressure, light, and so on, suitable to their bodies.

- B. *Equipped with atmosphere and all conditions that could support life.* In this case, with the use of means unknown to us and on the basis of rules that we ignore, trigger and encourage the development of plant and animal life.
- C. *They have already got plant and animal life but don't grow a creative species.* If they consider it appropriate, they settle there and build up stable colonies. It's just like what we do on Earth colonizing new and often inhospitable environments.
- D. *They have already got plant and animal life and early creative people.* They cannot interfere except in accordance with defined rules and conditions, aiming only to accelerate the evolutionary process of the species to reach the cosmic integration. This work must be done in full respect of the evolutionary process, and in a hidden way. Such an evolution needs time so that skipping artificially the stages does not allow a creative race to build a solid foundation on which to rest and reach the condition of "*super-civilization*" and the *cosmic integration*. We can well understand this matter even starting from our own knowledge. Let us think of the development criteria as regards knowledge of our children. We can very well understand that if we want our son to become an engineer, we cannot send him to university at the age of six! We don't double the hours of school just to halve the times of learning, but we let all things be done according to the needs and the typical rhythms of any age and any historical moments. Normally, after a few thousand years (if they don't put themselves into a tragic self-destruction) the humans of planet Earth will reach the cosmic integration and the planet will be not only a support base for extraterrestrial beings, but an interplanetary port in all respects.
- E. *They have plant and animal life, and already a "super-civilized" creative race cosmically integrate.* In this case the planet is represented on cosmic maps as an interplanetary port. Referring to the example we purposed about our ships, a planet like that has got a port where it's possible to land and tour around to visit museums, cities and to know and relate with the locals. Any planet very often shows different condition of gravity, temperature and atmosphere. The countless creative species can then decide where to land, choosing planets with conditions closer and appropriate to their own characteristics, or planets that have bases equipped to reproduce the necessary environmental conditions.

Without prejudice to the considerations we have already made to explain the interstellar travel performed by the "*super-civilized*" societies, the main explanation of how today they arrive on Earth is that they do not start from a long distance, but from the many space bases artificially constructed in the vast cavity of the "*dead*" planets of our solar system. They arrived in our solar system long before this terrestrial human species was "*formed*" as we can read in the Genesis of Bible. The "*Earth humans*" are part of their project. We are not the "*natives*" here, but they just are! And we are nothing but "*creatures*" of theirs.

3. Assuming that they we are truly dealing with extraterrestrial, why don't they communicate with us? Are we unworthy or too primitive?

As mentioned above, they cannot communicate with the people of Earth because the mankind living on planet Earth is not a "*super-civilizes*" society. In fact, the mankind living on planet Earth still belong to the planets of the type "D" that we just mentioned above. The cosmic ethics bases itself on rules that we do not know, rules that maybe we presently could not understand. However, reading the book by Denaerde we can understand that one of the basic rules followed by each alien race looking at us, is the one to keep us away from the knowledge and the use of advanced technologies for such technological means surely would determine our self-destruction. An

extraterrestrial race which didn't follow such an ethic, would stain itself of a cosmic crime, something inconceivable in a "super-civilized" society. However, a risk like that cannot exist because, as already said, a society that is founded on selfishness (ownership, boundaries, inequalities, money, power, and so on), will never be able to travel in the interstellar space.

The experience of contact told by Denaerde, very well emphasizes this aspect. We quote, for example, what the people of Iarga answered when Stefan asked why they don't give us their learning technology based on irradiation of waves.

«We shudder when we think to reveal the method of transmission of knowledge via immaterial radiations. In a short time the terrestrials would take it as a weapon, with unimaginable consequences of annihilation. Besides, who could draw greater knowledge profit making use of such a technology? Only the developed nations, since the equipment is technically difficult, hardworking and expensive to achieve. That would put the white race in a discriminating position even stronger than the other races. A race that has no sense of responsibility should be never helped».

For terrestrials it is very difficult to understand the principle that extraterrestrial societies cannot directly interfere with our evolution, but the largans' response is very enlightening.

They had previously stated that most of the troubles of "Earth humans" are arising from the social differences in the use of the planet's resources. The answer above makes it clear that any contribution that came from an extraterrestrial source would only exacerbate the negative situation. What we must do, therefore, it is to eliminate the injustices by sharing equitably the resources of our planet. This is a goal that cannot be imposed to us by extraterrestrials, but that must be born by our own free and shared choice. The consequences and the suffering due to the social injustice, are the only chance we have to understand that they represent a dead end, and that they are bad ways of life that we have to abandon as soon as possible.

In the various planets of the universe, life exists because it has been desired, accompanied and constantly monitored by extraterrestrial societies. This also happened on Earth. The extraterrestrial races that have always accompanied us along our path of growth are countless. This happened in the past with their physical manifested presence. It also happens nowadays with their hidden presence and their "control behind the scenes". This happened and even happens nowadays through reincarnation, being born like they were one of us in terrestrial households. A very important way of action, rarely used in the history of creative races, is that one of the "omnicreative" races from which we derive. They implant into the uterus of a terrestrial woman an embryo of their species who is born and grows up like a common terrestrial being. We do not know for sure what and how many have been the cases of this kind, but we have lots of reasons to think that the one of Jesus the Christ is surely the most important along with that one of Krishna, Buddha, Lao Tsu, Mitra, Sargon, Toth and many others "avatars", "gods on Earth" or wise men who provided, in other historical periods and to other races and cultures, the right moral principles that can enable us to carry on our planet to a "super-civilized" condition.

As regards whether we are unworthy and too primitive, at this point the question is quite simple to be answered: We are not unworthy, but highly worthy of their attention and their love, but sure we are primitive.

Stefan Denaerde strongly focused his attention on the concept of "disinterest" (detachment from material interests) that characterizes every single individual belonging to the condition of "super-civilization". The largan cosmonauts said that at the root of all the problems that make socially primitive the "Earth Humans" is "selfishness" which is precisely the opposite of "disinterest" that is to say "detachment from material interests" and that denies the mankind living on planet Earth the chance to become a "super-civilized" society.

Obviously there is nothing new in this matter, in fact this is what exactly Jesus the Christ came to teach us about two thousand years ago, in another guise and in another context, and this is what exactly have taught Buddha, Lao Tsu, about five hundred years before, or the other "avatars"

throughout the course of human history. In fact, Jesus stressed that the "*Kingdom of God on Earth*" would become a reality only if and when the "*Earth humans*" had overcome selfishness, and have exalted the LOVE for all people and for the whole creation. A similar indication was given by Buddha, who was teaching the principle of "*compassion*", or the feeling (of love) that unites all beings. We have had other pearls of wisdom from Lao-Tzu, who affirmed that the true man must be free from passions, from selfishness, from the desire for wealth slyly acquired at the expense of the others. The right man should not counter the harmony of the universe, but he must comply to it. And, as Jesus the Christ affirmed after about five hundred years, the right man should be as simple and pure as a child.

The new element in the concept of "*disinterest*" (detachment from material interests) reported by Denaerde, is the sociological response argued in a rational and practical way. The Iargans showed with images and words how their whole society is strongly based on such a "*value*".

It seems to us impossible that this value can materialize, in particular, here on Earth. But surely things don't stand this way. The seed of this "*disinterestedness*" is maybe covertly present in all of us, even in the most wicked. Take, for example, what fathers and mothers can do for the sake of their child even the most reckless. No father (with rare exceptions to the border with the disease) has never had doubts whether spend money and energy to their own children, such as buying clothes, feeding them, making them study, making them travel and so on. On the contrary, we don't unfortunately observe the same attitude in the regard of other people's children. This is quite understandable and normal in a primitive society like ours is, still accustomed to struggle for survival that is the typical animal behaviour.

With the explanation of their practical way of life, the Iargans have demonstrate that thanks to social stability, to a sole government, to a sole language, to a sole ideal, to equality and to the security of their future it becomes possible to transform the selfish attitude into a selflessly one, in order to treat other people with the same openness that parents use for their own children.

On Iarga, as in all the other planets where creative beings have reached the "*super-civilized*" level and then is cosmically integrated, each individual is considered like a part of one big "*good family*", where all energies are used, without any hesitation, for the good of all its components.

The "*grays aliens*": are they humanoids or real "*super-civilized*" creative beings?

In the widespread UFO literature, an important place is occupied by encounters with aliens showing a curious appearance and a very strange behavior. This is not at all compatible with the normal aspect of the "*super-civilized*" societies described by Stefan Denaerde. These kind of cases often belong to the most shoddy of the UFO phenomena. They mostly pertains to the paranormal and are reported by ambiguous and not very credible contactees. Anyway there are quite a number of cases which, on the contrary, present higher levels of credibility, and deserve to be considered and studied.

As also Denaerde claims in the introduction of his book, the interpretation of the facts and the stories reported by the various contactees are conditioned by the cultural filters typical of their own countries and their own mentalities. In addition we must consider the interpretative filters, sometimes conditioned by preconceived ideas, typical of those people who report the events and leave them in the hands of the mass media.

The weight of these filters is very variable, but they are inevitable and always appear. The readers must take into account this matter and they must, in their turn, reflect on everything with their own filters. This is a reflection that is also true as regards our essay and even as regards Denaerde's story. He himself, in fact, in its introduction declares: «*As I said, I do not mean to get convictions in*

faith, I ask my readers to be critical, but keep in mind that the subject is so complex that it would not be reasonable to expect that my story is impeccable».

What Stefan has actually seen and heard have been interpreted and transmitted on the basis of its limitations and his cultural filters. So he doubts he had faithfully reported the revelations of the Iargans. Apart from the legitimate scruples of Denaerde, we can say that this logic, however, is applicable to all of what is transmitted in various cultural fields, from the historical one to the scientific one.



Back speaking of those aliens, traveling aboard flying saucers, who show a curious appearance and a very strange behavior, we must say that most of the cases in the UFO field regards the so-called *gray creatures*. They are often associated with the called "*abductions*", when certain people are by them abducted against their will and subjected to various kinds of experiments.

Denaerde and the Iargans haven't spoken about this matter, but there exists a vast literature that deals with such phenomena. The school of thought that we share, because it is compatible with the vision supported in our essay, states that these kinds of aliens are *humanoids* artificially created by extraterrestrials. Such *humanoids* show characteristics, capabilities and features like humans. Their DNA is manipulated and programmed in order to allow them in interacting with humans, but they aren't actually humans.

Actually, even our physical body is a *humanoid creation*, though it has integrated a "*component*" of a spiritual nature that allows him to communicate with the sphere of immaterial creativity or "*exisphere*" as well the Iargans have explained. The result of this relation with the "*exisphere*" make of such a creature a real *creative being*, that is to say a creature potentially free and creative.

The "*super-civilized*" societies who take care of the "*Earth Project*", make use of "*humanoid*" to achieve some intended purposes, without putting at risk their own lives. An apparently puzzling fact is that these grey beings, while extracting biologic material from the body of the abductees subjecting them to a variety of clinical operations, they also make artificial inseminations creating interbreeding with the various species. It is not clear what are the goals. Some abductees argue that it is the only way they can reproduce. We say that could be the way that extraterrestrials have come to multiply these *humanoids*.

Therefore, we are speaking of beings who don't have the component of the spiritual nature about which we have discussed above. Hence, on Earth, such crossbreeds can always and only originate humanoid creatures independently of the human gametes used.

The so-called "*gray*" and other humanoids that the UFO literature presents as flying on Earth sky, may be mistaken for human beings since they are able to communicate (even telepathically), to drive the flying saucers produced by extraterrestrials and to undertake with the utmost precision the activities for which they were programmed. No wonder about this! For instance, let us think about what simple insects like bees can do! We mean fascinating activities, performed with a precision and quality that no man would be able to imitate. Yet they only are nothing but small biological machines that can do their specific work and nothing else.

What in the activity of "*gray*" creates confusion in many observers and scholars is that the relationship with abductees does not derive from a free choice of the latter. The case of Joan, a famous abducted that lives in Sardinia, is a clear evidence. She, like other people have done, declares and demonstrates that she has subjected her body for the purposes of gray, even giving her ovules, but she says she unwillingly fell into such a situation. This isn't understandable, but if the fact actually occurred, we believe that at the base there are deep reasons that elude us. At any rate, as above mentioned, we think it could be the "*lesser evil*", in order to reach the aims of the aliens and realize

their purposes. The most diffused hypothesis supported by the abductees is that, as already said, these *humanoids* are no longer able to reproduce. Therefore, the forced removal of human gametes could be necessary and inevitable in the plan that extraterrestrials are implementing at this stage of their project of accompanying the terrestrial human species towards the "*super-civilization*" level.

In the seventh chapter we will talk about John the Baptist and Jesus as extraterrestrial embryos implanted in the womb of two terrestrial women. On the basis of this statement, Elizabeth and Mary would have been used and partially violated in their "*freedom*"; but all that must be considered inevitable and necessary in order to proceed with the coming of the Christ and start the process to transform the "*Earth humans*" into a "*super-civilized*" society. So, if we look at Elizabeth and Mary with the greatest respect, we have to look with the same respect at all those women and men who have had to deal with *grays*. They too, like Mary and Elizabeth, have had the privilege, even though not freely chosen, to serve the human cause on the basis of extraterrestrial project and indirectly to promote the Creative Intelligence.

Also as regards the other great men of the human History we must realize they have had an out-of-the-ordinary birth and a particular conduct of life. We mean personages like Krishna, Mitra, Buddha, Lao-Tsu, Sargon the Great, and so on, who have shown to the "*Earth Humans*" the path of cosmic creation.

Krishna lived in 3102 b.C. He was born of a virgin. Who fertilized her appeared as a light. Krishna has been persecuted by a tyrant who ordered the killing of thousands of children. It is the second person of the Indian trinity. He was called the shepherd god. He made miracles, and ascended to sky. The root of his name is similar to the one of Christ. (The full name of Jesus the Christ was completely and officially defined only in the Council of Nicea in A.D. 325). Krishna's life was full of details that we find in the story of the Christ himself. This passage has been taken from: "*Cristianesimo.it*".

<http://cristianesimo.it/mithra.htm>

Mitra lived in 1400 b.C. According to the Iranian stories this deity who descended on Earth would have been born by Arədvī Sura Anahita, which translated from the Iranian language means "*Arədvī the Majestic and Immaculate*", who was one of the Elamite and Mesopotamian deities of the water who would have generated Mitra by parthenogenesis. This passage has been taken from "*Wikipedia - Free Encyclopedia*" - Christianity and Mithraism.

http://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Cristianesimo_e_Mittraismo

The legend tells that his mother Maya, (which means "*illusion*," or "*universe*" in the Sanskrit language) was spending a period of abstinence and chastity in the palace of the kingdom of *Kapilavastu* in northern India. One morning, she felt a strange drowsiness, so she placed herself lying down on the royal bed of his room and fell into a very special sleep. Then she dreamed that the four Heavenly Kings, the Lords of the four cardinal points of the *World of Drudgery*, the land of happiness, were carrying her (even raising her own bed), above the Himalayan ranges. As soon as arrived over the towering peaks, they laid her under a tree which respectfully stood by a side. Afterwards there came the wives of the four kings, who thoroughly washed and cleansed her from all stain and finally laid her on the divine bed, facing east. A star intensely shone on the horizon, and came down heading towards Maya. As soon as hit the ground, it turned into a white elephant. Such an elephant took a lotus flower with his trunk and set him by her side, where she was lying, and the flower disappeared penetrating in her uterus. In that instant, the Bodhisattva of compassion came into the womb of his mother. For the Hindus, the "*Immaculate Conception*" and the "*Holy Spirit*", is represented by a White Elephant. Each avatar is born in the same way, and Buddha was not an exception. When Queen Maya, very upset, woke up, told her dream to the King Suddodhana, in turn, the King explained the matter to the Brahmins in order to get their views on such an omen and thus to know if it was bad or good. The priests announced that a Great

Being would come in his family, a King or a Buddha. We must say that the kingdom of Kapilavastu was small and militarily weak, and a more powerful kingdom threatened it constantly wanting to conquer it. For this reason, King Suddhodhana took care of his military education, also teaching him the affairs of the royal palace, with the hope that he would expand and fortify his kingdom. After seven days since his birth, his mother Maya died. This passage has been taken from "VOPUS" Canon Higher Thought. Gnosis | VOPUS Mysticism / Religion The Life of Buddha.

<https://old.vopus.org/it/gnosi/mistica-religione/la-vita-del-buddha.html>

As regards the birth of Lao-Tsu (Laozi), the legend specifies that he was born of a virgin, after several years of pregnancy. Some affirm the years were eight, while others say eighty or even ninety-seven. This legend gives an explanation of the name, "*Lao-Tsu*" which literally means "*the Old Master or the Old child*". A recurring particular is that Lao was born from an armpit of his mother. Anyway, the various stories are inaccurate about the armpit. This passage has been taken from "*Wikipedia - Free Encyclopedia*".

<http://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Laozi>

As regards Sargon the Great of Akkad, a Neo-Assyrian text (seventh century b.C.) describes his birth and childhood: "*My mother was exchanged at birth and I've never known who my father was. (...) My city is Azupiranu, which is located on the banks of the Euphrates. My exchanged mother conceived me and gave me birth in a secret way. She put me into a basket of rushes and sealed the lid with bitumen. She threw it in the river which rose over me ...*" (King 1907, 87-96) – This passage has been taken from "*Wikipedia - Free Encyclopedia*".

http://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sargon_di_Akkad

So, the *gray aliens* are not so evil as some theses claim. They are just humanoids, sometimes clumsy in their relating with the abductees. They are programmed by extraterrestrials just to perform important activities. Extraterrestrials make continuous monitoring on the planetary situation and perform many other activities aimed to the good of the terrestrial mankind. These interventions must be performed without any risk for their lives and without abandoning the principle of not directly interfering. The possibility that sooner or later an alien is captured in one of these terrestrial missions, is not to be neglected. If such an event would happen, it would be better that a humanoid was captured in the place of a "*super-civilized*". The first, in case of irremediable danger, are programmed to destruct themselves. Of course, such an event must even be consider a serious drawback, but much more serious would be if a "*super-civilized*" creative being were to face a similar risk.

Considering what we know about, most of the flying saucers that work in our planet are driven by these kind of *humanoids*, and rarely they are directly governed by extraterrestrials. The Iargans who met Denaerde were extraterrestrials who accepted to run the risk. In fact no kind of *humanoids* could replace them in that special contact operation.

CHAPTER 3

EXTRATERRESTRIALS AND PLANET EARTH

In the previous chapter we recalled how, since the dawn of time, the terrestrial humanity has been accompanied and various ways supported by the extraterrestrial presence. About such arguments the following perplexities are logical and common:

1. We just said that in order to travel long distances, extraterrestrials make use of cosmic route which report defined chains of base areas and interstellar ports; We just claimed that there are also many bases on the Moon and on some planets of our solar system, including the Earth, but why have we never seen them?
2. Why do we talk about extraterrestrial only by a few tens of years if, as many ufo-scholars affirm, they are here since the dawn of time?
3. A school of thought in the UFO field claims that the great religions are based on extraterrestrial events, including Christianity, starting from the old to the new testament. Somebody even goes so far as to say that Jesus was of extraterrestrial origin. On what basis can people accept similar sacrilegious statements?

Denaerde's book barely touches these issues and does not intervene in. However, there exist a vast literature that treats, often in controversial and contradictory way, these topics. A careful reading still allows people to put together a series of documents, facts and evidence which, although not scientifically supported, allow a very plausible and convincing answer.

Now, the reader can see how we think to answer these three questions.

1. It has been said that in order to travel long distances, extraterrestrials make use of cosmic route which report defined chains of base areas and interstellar ports; it has been stated that there are a lot of extraterrestrial bases on some on the Moon planets of our solar system, including Earth... But why have we never seen them?

As already stated, cosmos is full of solar systems similar to ours and creative life exists quite in many of these. With naked eye, on a clear night with no moon you can count about 4,500 stars; then, with a simple telescope the visible stars become almost 2,000,000; Finally, using a modern telescope you get to over 100,000,000,000 stars just twinkling in the Milky Way; and this is only a small fraction of the whole universe. These figures make us realize that what we perceive and know is only a small part of what really exists.

NASA (National Aeronautics and Space Administration) is looking for finding life on Mars, and scientists are beginning to admit that in the cosmos are there planets like Earth, where a developed creative life is really possible. Furthermore, there is already evidence of life forms even on the Moon, although the public has never been informed about.

The astronomer H. Leonard has had the opportunity to study documents and photographs covered by secrecy, he had even the chance to talk with members of the National Aeronautics and Space Administration and listen to the complete recordings of the messages transmitted by the Apollo astronauts. So that he has collected a number of amazing data.

What the hell are the moving lights the astronauts noticed on the Moon? Who maneuver the large machines (sometimes more than a kilometer long) which operate in the lunar craters? Who built the mysterious structures whose dimensions are comparable to those of our skyscrapers?

NASA is hiding itself behind an embarrassed privacy, but cannot deny the evidence of facts. Therefore, most likely, our satellite is occupied by one or several intelligent races. The book "*Somebody Else Is on the Moon*" by George H. Leonard, September, 1977 (Published in Italy by Armenia - 1977) proposes documents and evidences in a vibrant and exciting story. In Chapter 4 we will make a brief summary.

We can conclude, therefore, that evidences and signs of an extraterrestrial presence on the Earth, on the Moon and on the other planets of the solar system have been effectively and widely recorded. Anyway human science go on affirming that knowledge cannot be based only on observations and testimonies, but it must necessarily refer to the "*scientific method*" which requires observable or measurable material objects, or repeatable and demonstrable phenomena. As can also be deduced in the first chapter, the whole UFO phenomenon, at the behest of the extraterrestrials themselves, is based only on the aspects relating to observation, but two elements are missing, the two most important aspects: repeatability and demonstration. However, these aspects are in the hands of the extraterrestrials because they themselves decide how and when to be seen. As argued in the first chapter, any power will remain in their hands until humanity has created a world society based on disinterest and immaterial creativity.

So, what is the point of an extraterrestrial presence that cannot be demonstrated?

It has a very important sense and value. Observation creates a movement on the level of creativity that is absolutely necessary for subsequent developments. Indeed, as we have just said, all scientific knowledge begins with observations; these give rise to intuitions, hypotheses and only after a long process, which ends with the demonstration, will they become theories and therefore a patrimony of "*knowledge*".

2. Why do we talk about extraterrestrial only by a few tens of years if, as many ufo-scholars affirm, they are here since the dawn of time?

The term "*UFO*", English acronym for "*Unidentified Flying Object*" was coined in the early 1940s shortly before Kenneth Arnold, US businessman, opened the era of "FLYING SAUCER" in June 1947, after the famous sighting by aboard his personal aircraft. Actually, the flying saucer phenomenon has always existed and "*clipeology*" now studies it starting from the documents, from the evidences and from the finds that history has bequeathed to us.

In his book of 1953 titled "*The Flying Saucers*", the skeptical astronomer Donald Menzel reported a strange phenomenon recounted by Pliny the Elder and explained it as a natural phenomenon. As a result of this, some enthusiast UFO researchers began to examine the texts of ancient authors in order to find in them some tales of strange apparitions in heaven. Therefore they compiled long lists of such phenomena, considering them akin to what we now call "*UFOs*".

The term "*clipeology*" was coined in 1959 by the Italian researcher Umberto Corazzi who made it derived from the word "*clypeus*", the name of the shield of the legionaries of Ancient Rome. All this referring to the tales of apparitions of "*clypei ardentes*" (Fire shields) narrated by various Latin authors. In Italy the "*clipeology*" became known thanks to "*Clypeus*" magazine, founded in Turin in 1964. This line of study also developed abroad.

Among the authors who have dealt with this matter there are the Italians Gianni Seventh and Solas Boncompagni, the British Walter Raymond Drake and Desmond Leslie. Finally the US Harold T. Wilkins.

"Clipeology" sustain that the UFO phenomena are not exclusive of the present age, but that unknown objects would appear in the sky in the past and that such appearances would be similar to the contemporary ones. The object of study of this matter consists of the literary and artistic works of the past as sacred texts, chronicles, travel stories, board books, paintings, and so on. In the study of these works, the clipeologists seek to distinguish the historical aspects from those mythical and religious.

3. A school of thought in the UFO field claims that the great religions are based on extra-terrestrial events, including Christianity, starting from the old to the new testament. Somebody even goes so far as to say that Jesus was of extraterrestrial origin. On what basis can people accept similar sacrilegious statements?

A specialized branch of *"clipeology"* is in charge specifically of the various events like meetings described in the sacred texts, especially in the Bible, that ought to be related to the UFO phenomena.

The Bible is considered as a sacred text and its interpretation is normally done only on a theological level. Clipeologists, however, sift its contents, identifying and studying the ones which are similar to the UFO phenomena and comparable to the ones quoted in the historical literature. Therefore, a downsizing and a critical rediscovery of this book is not a bad choice, as you might think, and these scholars do not feel neither atheists nor heretics in asserting that the Bible is rooted in the UFO phenomena and more specifically in the extraterrestrial presence on our planet. This is a research that does not turn to discredit the biblical events, but rather to reinterpret them according to a less fideistic or theological key. Moreover, it represents a further confirmation that *"Earth Humans"* can understand, point out and realize what was since nowadays considered to be beyond their capacity.

These studies show that the history of the people of Israel has nothing to envy to that of the Egyptians, Mayans, Incas. In fact, even in this case, we speak of *"gods"* descended from heaven, maybe even more insistently, confirming that the Old Testament describes all the preparatory phase of the coming of Jesus the Christ.

As it is clear from the stories of Denaerde, the coming of Jesus is a cosmic event. He indeed had a mandate for the salvation of the mankind living on planet Earth, but according to the UFO interpretation, unlike the theological position, Jesus neither was the son of Joseph, nor the son of Mary's. Mary, was just a terrestrial woman carefully chosen by aliens for hers spiritual gifts. Actually, she would only lent his *"womb"* to grow an embryo of extraterrestrial nature. One of the objectives underlying Christianity, in fact, is to give life to the concept of "God who becomes man".

We could argue that, if the goal was to insert an extraterrestrial nature into the society of that time, it would have been easier to take it to Earth in secret, directly with a flying saucer. However, the fact that this did not happen, certainly has precise reasons, even though it is difficult to understand for us.

Our hypothesis is that one of the motivations was to ensure that the Christian message was accepted not because it was brought about by a being that could be mistaken for superhuman (as happened instead in the old testament), but only because it was recognized as an innovator. The

fact that this message was transmitted by a man certainly born by a woman, allowed those who were not willing to accept him to be able to say that Jesus, as a man, could not be believed when he said he was the "son of God" and sent by God himself to Earth.

«On the sabbath he began to teach in the synagogue, and many who heard him were astounded. They said, "Where did this man get all this? What is this wisdom that has been given to him? What deeds of power are being done by his hands! 3 Is not this the carpenter, the son of Mary and brother of James and Joses and Judas and Simon, and are not his sisters here with us?" And they took offense at him». (Mark 6, 2-3)

And it was really "a cause of scandal" for them. This birth from the womb of a woman, therefore, was decisive for the freedom to believe or not to believe in the Christian message. Actually, just because of this, the religious of that time for first were those who did not believe him, the same who, denied him and crucified him.

Even the testimony of Stefan Denaerde responds to the same "logic" that is quite "strange" for us. On the book *"I met the extraterrestrials"* we read that the Iargans explained the why they were chosen for this very special meeting with Stefan:

Answer of the Iargans: *«The species prompted for this conversation had to differ as much as possible (due to the different conditions of its planet) from those on Earth, but still be acceptable, in physiological size and appearance., for an unprepared earthling. Iarga was requested to perform such operation especially because the Iargans have been observing and controlling the Earth for a long time».*

Stefan's question: *«Why did you have to be different from us?»*

Answer of the Iargans: *«To create the maximum possibility of non-credibility towards you by terrestrial mankind».*

This fundamental concept is not easy to understand. But, as the Iargans have argued, it is only the "free" acceptance of the extraterrestrial hypothesis that can set our creativity in motion and bring about a change in ourselves. It is a bit like religious faiths: we do not become Christian by inheritance or even because we are baptized. We become Christian only if, faced with doubt, we decide to deepen this doctrine and then to believe. It is starting from doubt that one can acquire the awareness of this faith and find the strength to be consistent with it.

"Clipeus ardens": the UFO of "yesterday"

As we said above, the phenomena that we associate with UFOs have been reported throughout the course of the whole history, therefore it is not an exclusively phenomenon of nowadays. The writer and expert of UFO phenomena Desmond Leslie, for example, just to name one among the vast number, in his book *"A bordo dei dischi volanti"*, published in Italy by Edizioni Mediterranee, with the title lists as many as 178 UFO sightings in relation to a period placed between 1619 and 1929. Furthermore we must consider that despite his rigorous research, he was neither able to bring to light the totality of the evidence, nor to examine the entire historical period of human history.

Among the most credible books, manuscripts, autobiographies and various pamphlets you can indeed regain lots of descriptions and testimonies that, according to our current classification meter, inevitably lead us back to the UFO phenomenon. As we already said, this field of study has assumed the name of "clipeology".

In his writings, Cicero has repeatedly referred to the stunning passage in the sky, both by night and day, of something like gleaming "*suns*" and fiery "*balls*" or "*balls of light*".

Pliny the Elder, in his second book of the "*Natural History*", speaks about a "*sun*" by night that came from heaven to illuminate the landscape as if it were day.

Julius Obsequens (See. G. Obsequens, "*Il libro dei prodigi*" - "*The Book of Wonders*" - wrote by Solas Boncompagni and published by Corrado Tedeschi, Florence - Italy) describes three mysterious moons appeared in the sky of Rimini.

History says that during the reign of Charlemagne and during the shipment to Spain of Pepin the Short, some fiery globes came down from sky.

These four cases could easily be classified as meteors. However, meteors were a well-known natural phenomenon, and it is strange that famous historical figures, talk about it as something different and disturbing.

Now let us speak for a moment about phenomena regarding more recent times. In 1947, namely 3 July, several flying saucers appeared in the sky of Boise (capital of Idaho USA), flying at a cross shaped mode. Such a cross had four equal arms. The sighting was of such an importance and of such a seriousness in the eyes of the authorities, that the United States were induced to form the first office for the study of UFOs.

The name of this office was "*Project Sign*" just to remember the sign of the cross drawn on the sky of Boise by UFOs (See. A. Perego, *The extraterrestrials are back*, Editions Cisaer, book available in Italian). If this had happened three thousand years ago, it would have been reported in detail in the Bible, thus enriching the sequence of divine manifestations. In confirmation of this, it's enough going back and back again in time, just to find how phenomena of such kind are increasingly interpreted as religious in the ordinary sense of this term.

In 1826, at Migné (France) one of these extraordinary events happened. In this regard, the ecclesiastical newspaper titled "*L'ami de la religion et du roi*" ("*The Friend of The Religion and of The King*"), gave a lengthy description of the formation of a large illuminated cross that appeared in the clear sky, capturing the attention of the people of the whole country and keeping them in a mystique prostration.

Reading the acts of S. Artemio martyr, we can still find another of these strange and curious descriptions of luminous crosses; descriptions made with meticulous precision by Father Deacon and Nicefero.

In order to give a more solid basis to our arguments, still taking our information from rigorous documentations and historical evidences, let us consider another strange phenomena quoting the description given by Panfilo Eusebius of Caesarea in 335 A.D. related to a great luminous cross appeared in the sky of Syria.

We must also remember some of the most interesting facts narrated by the clipeologist Desmond Leslie. We believe that the following lines, even though it may look like the rigmarole of a telephone book, will keep alive the attention of the reader thanks to the extraordinary nature of the content. Since we are dealing with flying objects, we ought to remember that most of these events occurred centuries or decades before of the experiment concerning the first motorized plane of Orville and Wilbur Wright brothers, a machine which stood up in the air for twelve seconds and covered the short distance of thirty-six meters.

1619, Flüelen, Switzerland. Enormous long fiery object seen by prefect Christoph Scherer, while flying over a lake.

1762, August 9, Basel, Switzerland. A dark spindle-shaped object (so-called "*flying cigar*"), surrounded by a bright circle, while slowly crossing the solar disk, was seen by two astronomers: De Rostan in Basel and Croste in Soletta.

1777, June 17. The French astronomer Charles Messier observed a large number of dark disks flying in the sky.

1820, September 7, Embrun, south-east France. wonderful flying objects were observed through the sky over city in a straight line. Then they deflected ninety degrees and moved away keeping a perfect alignment. In this regard, let us remember that the Iargans have shown Denaerde that they move in the space with formation of a five disc-shaped spaceships, perfectly aligned and connected together by a cable that allows the passage of travelers between the ships.

1823. The astronomer Webb observes a luminous object near Venus.

1844, October 4. The astronomer Claisher reports that he observed a luminous disc "*that was emitting a very rapid light waves and flashing*".

1845, May 11. Mr. Capocci, astronomer of the Observatory of Capodimonte, Naples, observed a large number of gleaming disks flying from west to east: some were round shaped and others were emitting light trails.

1845, June 18. Three lighting discs came out from the sea and remain visible for ten minutes, half a mile from the ship Victoria, (36 ° 40 'North Latitude, 13 ° 44' East Longitude). They are described as "*five times larger than the Moon*", and they seem connected by beams of light. They are simultaneously seen by many observers who were standing at a distance of one thousand and four hundred kilometers one from the other.

1851 September 4. The Rev. W. Read with his telescope observed a continuous passage of luminous disks coming from the North and the East. The phenomenon went on from 9:30 am to 3:30 pm.

1855, June 11. A dark flying body was seen by the Astronomers Ritter and Schmidt without the use of a telescope.

1858 1 September. The astronomer Richard Carrington saw two luminous flying bodies. "*They weren't meteors*" he said. His observatory was located in Redhill, Surrey.

1868, June 8. Radcliffe Observatory, Oxford. Several observers noticed a lighting object moving in the sky. Suddenly it stopped, changed course for the west, then to the south and finally hurtled toward the North, after four minutes that it has been observed.

1871 August 1. A huge red disk hovered on the sky of Marseille, France, at 10:43 pm, and remained stationary until 10:52. Then it run northwards for seven minutes, then it stopped again, then it run to the east and disappeared at 11:03.

1877, March 23. Vence, France. Dazzling brightness Flaming balls, came out from a strange cloud and started slowly flying for an hour.

1882 November 17. Greenwich Observatory, England. A huge green light, at a height of sixty to three hundred kilometers, with strange signs blacks in their center. «*It seemed to be riddled, it had a definite shape like a torpedo; dark core, well-defined structure; it appeared as a well-defined body,*

too fast to be a cloud, but very different from a meteor», said a good number of observers. It was later also seen in Holland and Belgium.

1884 July 3. A luminous globe, as big as the moon, with structural characteristics, slowly flew over Nerwood, N.Y., USA. It was surrounded by an illuminated ring and had two dark lines crossing the nucleus. The same object, or one very similar, was sighted twenty-three days after over Cologne, Germany.

1886, November 3. Hamar, Norway. A round shining object, in the form of cloud crossed the sky, emitting tongues of fire and flashes of light. It constantly maintained its original shape.

1893, May 25. Between Shanghai and Japan, the British ship *Caroline*, sighted a formation of disc-shaped flying objects who are heading slowly towards the North. Those objects passed between the vessel and a two thousand meters high mountain. The observation through the telescope reveals that they showed a reddish color and that emitted something like brown smoke. The next day the same vessel observed it again near a small island. On this occasion even the British ship *Leander*, observed the same phenomena and expressly changed its course to investigate.

1896, December 17. A luminous flying disc was moving on the sky of Worcester, so much illuminating the area that it would be possible to "*pick up a pin*", as Dr. Charles Davidson reported.

1904, February 24th. The ship *Supply* sighted three bright discs which had the size of the sun. They flew in a perfect formation, first under some clouds, whose altitude was calculated near to one thousand and five hundred meters. Later they rose, entered the cloud and disappeared.

1909, December 20. A bright object has been seen flying over Boston, Massachusetts. The same object is sighted the following day over Worcester, Massachusetts: "*it sweeps the skies with a kind of enormous power reflector*". It was back two hours later and thousands of people saw it. It hovered for a short time, then it went to the south, then to the east, towards the sea.

1912, March 6, Warmley, near Bristol, England. An object "*beautifully illuminated*" headed towards Gloucester. The astonished spectators said: «*Great! It looks like a three-pronged lightning*».

1914, August 13. The day before the outbreak of the Great War, some bell-shaped objects were spotted while flying over Elstree, Hertfordshire.

1929, August 29. At six hundred kilometers off the coast of Virginia, a luminous object travelling at the speed of one hundred and fifty kilometers per hour, was observed by the ship *Coldwater*. At that time, no flights were carried out over the Atlantic.

Here our brief review ends. We hope that the lots of sightings mentioned by Desmond Leslie and generally related by our near and distant history, had been of some interest for our readers.

Indeed, as we said, ours is only a brief review of facts that refer to a possible extraterrestrial presence; in the annals of ufology, however, the recorded cases are hundreds of thousands and affect different historical periods and all nations and cultures. It is therefore not a psychosocial phenomenon that has affected a definite historical and cultural period.

And how many other cases have been buried along with the memories of those who preceded us? How many are recorded in books and memories that no one will ever go through and if it does, will the purposes be anything but verify the existence of an extraterrestrial reality? How many, finally, occurred in circumstances without witnesses?

Let's conclude this argument reporting an authoritative opinion of Professor *Solas Boncompagni*, one of the most well-known experts and seriously committed Italian "*clipeologist*". On number 89

of August 1978, of "IL GIORNALE DEI MISTERI", Corrado Tedeschi Editore in Firenze, Italy, ("THE JOURNAL OF MYSTERIES"), at p. 18-2.1, Professor *Boncompagni* says:

«Just nowadays we are talking about Aquarian Age and there are, as occurred at the beginning of the preceding, the signs of a long transition crisis, signs that seem exceedingly complex and difficult to overcome because mankind, starting from his earthly evolution, is beginning a much more challenging of cosmic evolution cycle. Christian brotherhood evolves in universal brotherhood and a new problem comes out: that one of achieving a contact for the realization of a kind of higher order of collaboration with other intelligent creatures that populate the universe. We talk about divine beings who once lived on Earth, we speak of human shaped gods: beings showing a greatness quite different from ours, beings whose strength and whose life did not have any limit; let's note that in the writings their names were preceded by the hallmark of the star. In short, they look like great people invested with a great cosmic mission: the one to educate, improve, give order, hold or save the world».

Buried mysteries

In the early 1700s in the palace of *Topkapi* in Istanbul, old maps were discovered which belonged to Admiral Piri Reis, an official of the Turkish Navy.



Those maps were carefully studied by the American cartographers Arlington H. Mallery and Walters who made a sensational discovery: the maps inexplicably reproduced geographical details unknown by people of those times. But there is to say more: these details, in fact, in some cases touched the paradoxical. As an example, we can say that they have already reproduced the Antarctic mountain ranges, but we know they have been discovered only in 1952.

But a biggest buzz comes from the fact that prof. Charles H. Hapgood and the mathematician Richard W. Strachan-Ri showed that on these maps the perimeter deformations of continents were not the result of an inaccurate geographic delineation, as believed, but they were only been drawn on the globe model, without before roll out the spherical surface and then as if they were derived from a photograph taken from the space. In fact, these maps have been superimposed on the photographs realized thanks to the modern satellites orbiting around planet Earth, and all coincided perfectly. The Reis maps were taken from a series of other twenty maps, eight of which are anterior to 300 BC.

And here you are the usual question: how could people of those times know the geography of Earth if until 1492 it was feared even to venture into the Atlantic geographically unknown and was not at all suspected the existence of the other continents? Had been those images perhaps given by the "gods" to particular guys called "priests"? Those "priests" could have taken those images as a divine gift and have jealously hidden them until the intervention of Reis who reproduced them.

And now, let's speak about another interesting conundrum of our History.

We can say that another controversial issue is the one of the ancient civilization of the Mesopotamian peoples, mentioned in the textbooks as "Sumerian". So, who were the "Sumerians"?

History says that they were the first people living and flourishing as an high civilization in the Middle East land called "*Mesopotamia*". Usually, especially in school books, we find few and hasty

information. We are usually told that they were a nation of essentially agricultural economy and remarkable religious trend; the king, as well as a monarch, was also a divine administrator. To begin with, today some talented scholars claim that the Sumerian civilization would not have developed if not mixed with that of another very interesting people though little mentioned: the Akkadians (See. M. Pincherle, *La fine dell'Eden (The End of Eden)*. Edizioni Faenza - Italy).

At any rate, apart from a few specialists, no one really knows the extraordinary wonders of the Sumerian-Akkadian civilization. We mean that the great masses are always given few very vague and superficial ideas. On the contrary, we think that everyone should be fully aware of how things really are.

When and how many times the fact that in the *Baghdad Museum* there are some ancient electric batteries among the various archeological finds there exposed for the joy of the visitors has been declared? Observing them, an electrical engineer who was visiting the museum recognized those objects as perfect electric batteries and he understood that such ancient objects worked according to the galvanic principle, discovered only in 1780.

These batteries have been "*unidentified*" for long until the over mentioned engineer, curious of their shape that reminded him of something technical, asked to examine the mysterious artifacts.

So the practical sense and the engineer's technical mindset arrived where eminent archaeologists had not been able to reach.

But, now let's come to the essential question: how could these people who lived in 3000 BC have got such a knowledge? Are sure we that they had?

If in antiquity someone invented these batteries, why they were not produced in large quantities for practical everyday use?

Isn't it more logical to assume that someone coming from the outside gave them these populations and that they have preserved them just as a reminder of an important meeting?

In any case, those batteries are the result of a genial technology that is completely out from the supposed level of technical progress of those populations. If someone brought to Earth the result of a superior knowledge, why were they delivered to certain people and not to the others?

Evidently, the bearer of *civilization* has tended to entrust the most important knowledge to people who had good qualities and good abilities suitable to inherit, at least in part, what was coming from *heaven*. They wanted people with a creative and peaceful mind capable of founding a vast empire in the name of wisdom. They were looking for people who were able to sustain themselves as much as possible in a state of every difficulties thanks to their intelligence and to their capacity of organization. In short they were looking for people who could be strong under the blows of widespread barbarism on Earth at that time; era when the violence of the Neolithic was overwhelming and relentless.

The populations where the civilization of Earth "*exploded*" are of "*Semitic stock*" which have been always countered and fought by the so-called Aryan races which were barbaric, violent and bloody. The barbarians instead of creating their own resources they robbed them. Then they awkwardly tried to copy, to imitate the inventions and the techniques of their victims. Just due to the consequence of barbarism oppression over civilization that the true original civilization has been lost, creating the conditions that would lead to the civilization of the present time that instead of "*civilization*" it should better be called "*mechanized and computerized barbarism*".

Nowadays, mankind has no longer got a club in his hands, but the atomic bomb, and nothing has really changed in his soul. Yesterday, on the land where the barbarian was walking, did not grow grass anymore; Today the ecological disaster is almost taken as a system of life. According to these considerations it is clear that the concept of civilization is closely connected to a "voice" that comes from far away, a "*voice from the cosmos*", whose resonance is bouncing from corner to corner of the infinite cosmos.

And now let's go on with some other curiosities. In China, in an ancient tomb, the remains of a belt made of aluminum has been found. In this regard, we have to remember that aluminum has been very recently discovered and produced. We also know that such a metal is extracted from the clay bauxite thanks to a technical process rather complex.

In a chamber of the *British Museum* there is a statue in diorite, representing the ancient king *Gudea*. It certainly goes back at least 4000 years ago. Now, by careful analysis, it appears that the statue was not obtained only by sanding, but it was carved! No problem if we did not know what kind of stone the diorite is. In fact, history explains to us that the Iron Age began only around 1200 BC. If people had tried to scratch the diorite stone with bronze tools they would soon have given up; any of bronze chisel would clearly lose the thread. So, that statue must have been carved with chisels of iron, and even durable hardened steel of the finest quality, comparable to our high-speed steel (See. A. NIGI: *The story of the iron: almost a novel*, Solaris n. 11 1978).

In 1837 Colonel Vyse, carrying out an excavation on a wall of the Pyramid of Cheops, after being penetrated several meters inside, he unearthed something that left him stunned: it was an iron tool which remained there since the time of the construction of the Pyramid and now almost reduced to the state of oxide. If this time we want to give credit to the official historical dating, the Great Pyramid has been constructed at least in the fourth millennium BC. So, we can conclude that the iron was already known and currently used at least 5,000 years ago.

In Iraq some perfectly grinded crystal lenses have been found. As everybody knows such kind of lenses can only be obtained using the cesium oxide, a substance that only nowadays can be prepared thanks to the electrochemistry.

Again in Iraq, some statuettes have been found, representing men with bulging foreheads, thin lips, long and straight noses, and a set of features completely different in comparison with the anthropological patterns of the terrestrial primitive people who were living in that countries. Now we ought to wonder if those ancient sculptors were fantasizing or simply carving the image of their "*gods*" in order to make them remembered in the history.

At Tiahuanaco there are ruins which are considered the oldest of Earth, and an air of mystery and legend surrounds them. We are certain that the criterion with which this city was built has no historical parallels. The buildings were built using huge stones showing features not found anywhere else in the globe. The blocks are cut, squared and placed on one another with amazing accuracy. Those stones weigh from eight to ten tons each, and show inexplicable joints on the six faces. It is a masterpiece of engineering and architecture that makes us think of the inside of the Pyramid of Cheops, built with megalithic monoliths of highly polished granite of about nine meters edge and weighing about one hundred tons.

Speaking again of the ruins of Tiahuanaco, we can add that in some blocks we can observe perfect circular holes two and a half meters deep. This is another enigma, that archaeologists and modern architects do not know how to explain. The purposes and the functions of those stones are till today completely unknown. This is perhaps they are the result of an incomprehensible logic?

We must also take note that the city is crossed by huge walls made of boulders thousand pounds heavy, situated beneath the surface of the ground, which are supporting other blocks weighing fifty pounds each. There are also colossal statues up to eight meters high, a meter thick and twenty tons heavy. What the reason of all this gigantism that, even nowadays, would put a strain on the most powerful modern cranes?

However, looking at these ruins, the soul is filled with a strange feeling and we have the distinct impression that that landscape belongs to a different world. We cannot deny that we are faced with the fruit of a different technique and in some respects superior to ours.

The Incas, the people regarded as one of the most mysterious, are precisely the people who lived in Tiahuanaco, a city certainly rich of dark aspects. Someone must certainly have got powerful sources of energy to realize the whole complex of those giant panoramas.

Then the Incas had to have a very advanced kind of metallurgy to be able to produce refined platinum jewelry as those found on their plateau. We know that the platinum melts at the temperature of 1769 ° C (3216,2 Fahrenheit) and that in order to manufacture such a kind of jewelry we are obliged to melt it.

And let's come to the crux of the problem: who taught the Incas all this almost 6,000 years ago?

Perhaps the "*gods*" came from the sky?

In this regard, let's talk about one of the great archaeological wonders of this city, the "*Gate of the Sun*". It is gigantic work merely carved in a single block of stone. It's three meters high, four wide and weighing about ten tons. On it we can see forty-eight square figures that flank a being who seems to be a "*flying god*".

What does the Tiahuanaco legend tell? More or less it tells of a gold ship which fell from the stars. A woman named *Orjana* had come to Earth on board of it. *Orjana* brought seventy children of hers on this planet before going back to the stars.

Let's remember that the Incas were a population of quite different physical characteristics in comparison with ours. In order to better understand this matter, it's enough to say that the city was built in the greater solitude on a plateau at four thousand meters above the sea level where the atmospheric pressure and the amount of oxygen were halved. This environmental condition is not the most suitable for the terrestrial mankind.

Then is it possible that the Incas were brought to Earth at that altitude, because in that place the environmental conditions were more similar to those of their planet of origin?

Here we come up against a series of hypotheses that, even though picturesque and charming, solely remain hypotheses, rather opening many other questions instead of giving answers.

But what sort of explanation could satisfy the assumptions about the strangeness of their progressed civilization and the gap between it and ours of the present time? But whether we like venturing among doubts and misgivings, we can also deal with the discourse that concerns another strange people: the Mayans.

Let us begin by saying that a mummy found among the Mayan tombs, showed traces of blood that, even in its decay, made the scholars to get more than a little surprising conclusions: the blood group was of an unknown type and apparently did not belong to any currently existing human race on Earth. Studying the Mayan civilization, the archaeologists have discovered a tomb on whose cover is carved in relief a clear representation of a modern astronaut. That man is sitting

on something which makes us think of a machine similar to our rockets. This is the famous archaeological find that, just because of his strangeness, assumed the name of " *Palenque Spaceship* ".

The various archaeologists and other scholars created a lot of sensation with the discovery of this tomb. But what created even more sensation is that the skeleton found inside the tomb presented other morphological elements in comparison with the ones of the Mayan population. The monumental grandeur of the tomb suggests that there has been buried a great personality, or at least a person of high regard.

Was he a "*god*" who came from the stars?

Perhaps, can we be scandalized by hypothesis of this kind?

If we stumble and doubt, it is better to examine some other surprising details. Let's start by saying that the Mayan possessed deep knowledge of astronomy. In fact, the Mayan calendar is considered by scientists as the best in the world and is based on a triple reference: the solar calendar year of 365 days, the sacred year of 260 and a third of 292 days, corresponding to the revolution of planet Venus around the Sun, that is, the time interval between two successive conjunctions with the Sun.

The sacred calendar of the year enabled a simultaneous terrestrial reckoning with that Venusian one. But whom could such a calculation serve to? We do not think that a common terrestrial could be interested in what's happening on Venus! Unless he had important interests to look after on this planet!



Venus is one of the four planets of the solar system. It has a rocky body very similar to Earth in size and mass and is often described as the "*twin*" of Earth. Learning from the present scientific hypothesis, its atmosphere, made of carbon dioxide and nitrogen, is very thick on the Venusian surface for which there is a level of pressure and temperature which does not allow the development of biological being. Nonetheless, in the UFO context, this planet is listed as one

of the most important interstellar ports. But what is the truth? How could we call into question the proven scientific data? In their documents the Mayans have left revelations concerning their *gods*, saying that they came from the stars. The most important was the *god Kulkán*, the same found in the sarcophagus about which we have spoken above.

Sara Seager, professor of planetary and physics sciences at the MIT, and author of an article published in *Science* magazine, believes that we must abandon "*the logic that water in liquid form is needed to support life*". According to Seager, the concept of habitability should be considered on a case-by-case basis, taking into account also the atmospheres rich in hydrogen and those planets that do not have large puddle of water. The theory is that every exoplanet is a world of its own, with a different atmosphere and structure, and it is not to be a priori excluded that they can sustain life.

According to another article published in the magazine *Science*, we need to review the parameters by which we assess the habitability of the planets. The presence of water in liquid form and the proximity to the sun are not necessarily true parameters. For this reason Venus could also host life. As a result, the "*living area*" should be much wider and consequently also the chances of life in the universe. Even though very close to the sun, Venus should also be included among the planets able to host life, because it has got water vapor in the atmosphere, which could be sufficient to maintain a sustainable temperature within it.

Realizing that these studies do not have enough scientific support to be considered reliable, there are ufologists who suggest that extraterrestrials have put in place techniques capable of confusing our survey tools and the space probes we sent there, and then masquerading the true nature of Venus. According to this hypothesis Venus is a habitable planet used by the super-civilized races which, on the basis of a cosmic plane, have the responsibility of our solar system.

Again with regard to our solar system, there are ufologists and scholars who argue that within the Moon and Mars there are huge cavities where several "*super-civilized*" extraterrestrial societies would have built perfectly equipped underground bases which are densely populated.

In their documents the Mayans have left revelations concerning their gods, saying that they came from the stars. The most important was the "*god*" *Kulkán*, the same found in the sarcophagus about which we have spoken above. Again speaking about the unexplained astronomical knowledge of ancient peoples and about the not well-defined relationship with planet Venus, let's now come to another interesting conundrum. About a century ago, a ballad of the Bohistan District (now Kohistan) in the Himalayan area of the future Pakistan, a celestial map made public by National Geographic in the United States in 1925, was discovered in the caves of the Bohistan District (today Kohistan). Astronomers noted that, while being accurate, they did not match the current ones, because the stars were arranged in the position they occupied 14,920 years ago. And there is a singular detail on the map, represented by lines that link Earth to Venus.

In Vendée, in the island of Yen, there are rocks whose arrangement reproduces the Pleiades constellation. They date back to 10,000 BC. In the island a document has been found, dating from the time of the Druids, containing an invocation that says: "*THEY WERE SCULPTED BY PEOPLE COMING FROM HEAVEN AND NOW WE ARE AWAITING THEIR RETURN*".



In Australia, even nowadays, there live aboriginals who worship statues that, in their point of view, are representative of the so-called "*Brothers of Light*". They are drawn with huge eyes, gleaming helmets and clothes that we can clearly identified as spacesuits.

Speaking again of Australia, we can observe a "*graffiti*" which depicts two strange beings called the "*Brothers of the Lightning*". They wear helmets, wrists at their arms, striped suit and huge boots.

Another important aspect that we must point out is the following: the Australian natives completely ignored that other populations were in use the custom to wear any kind of clothing. Actually, such natives normally lived naked and barefoot.

As regards some other mysterious statues, in Japan the so-called "*Dogu*" have been found. Albeit coarsely carved, they seem to perfectly represent the figure of cosmonauts wearing space suits. *Hitokotonushi* is a Japanese "*god*". According to legend, he would come down from Heaven to teach wisdom. According to *Hitokotonushi* the highest wisdom were to be said in a sole word. According to some other representations, this deity dressed similarly to a "*Dogu*".

The Eskimo mythology states that the first human groups have been leaved to Earth by the "*gods*" inside bronze wings.

An ancient Indian legend speaks of a "*Big Bird of Thunder*" which gave them his knowledge.

The Red American Indians erected the so-called totem, representing an eagle called "*Thunder Bird*". A legend of those tribes says: "*WHEN THE GREAT FLOOD DESTROYED MANKIND A THUNDERING BIRD APPEARED IN FRONT OF THE IRON HEADED MAN*".

In 1956 the Frenchman Henri Lothe discovered a design, dating back to about 7000 years ago, which was pictured on the Sefar rocks in the Sahara. It represented a very tall and helmeted guy. It was called the "*Great God of the Martians*". Moreover, at the center of the Sahara, we can observe an archaic painting representing a two meters high woman wearing an helmet. She was called the "*White Lady*".

In "*Val Camonica*", near *Bergamo* (Italy), there are many graffiti depicting human shaped beings wearing helmets and holding geometric symbols in their hands. They have a striking resemblance to other graffiti found in many other parts of Earth.

Some texts found in the pyramids tell us that the "*god*" Ra was traveling in the sky with his boat. We cannot share the interpretation which wants that they are nothing but symbols. In fact, such an interpretation considers the Sun as kind of ship that plows through the sky along the arc that goes from dawn to dusk. As a matter of fact, the worship of the sun disk, the cult of Aten, was set up for a short time by Pharaoh Amenhotep IV Akhenaton who opposed to polytheism and political excessive power of the priests. Before this fact it could not have been possible to say what really meant the expression "*solar deity*", because each Egyptian city worshipped his own divinities. Before Amenhotep IV, established the worship of Aten as the official religion in Egypt around 1350 BC, there was a great confusion as regards Atum, Ammon, Rie or Ra.

However, there is an interesting detail that concerns the "*god*" Ra. He not only was traveling alone in his splendid ship that plowed the skies. In fact, some texts also describe the trips made by the pharaoh together with the "*god*" Ra in his own boat. Of course all this cannot be explained, so it has been put to the index of the legends.

Speaking of the ancient archaeological examples, so comfortably called "*legends*", a Vatican document, the Papyrus Tulli, narrates some strange events that occurred in 1600 BC under the reign of the Egyptian pharaoh Thutmose III. Papyrus Tulli tells that in those times a large fire boat stopped in the sky. The entire population, including the courtiers and the same Pharaoh, saw repeatedly enter and exit this boat, a number of bright "*suns*" which flashed silently in the sky. This lasted for several days. The event was recorded by scribes in the annals of the "*House of Life*". Of course all this was interpreted as a religious and divine event. But nowadays, with thirty-five hundred years longer experience on our shoulders, are we able to give a different interpretation, or not?

In the Egyptian pantheon, a text dedicated to the "*god*" Ra says: "*YOU WALK AMONG THE STARS AND THE MOON, YOU LEAD ATON'S SHIP IN THE HEAVEN AND ON EARTH AS THE TIRELESS STARS ROTATE IN THE SKY AND AS THE STARS WHICH NEVER GO DOWN AT THE NORTH POLE*". This step almost seems to be taken from the Pharaoh Akhenaten's Hymn to Aten who reminds us of the Canticle of Brother Sun drafted by St. Francis of Assisi for his simple but high and sublime lyricism. It keeps a scientific coloring and involves us in the fascinating theme of cosmic travel.

And here you are an inscription found in a pyramid: "*YOU ARE THE ONE WHO HAS ALREADY BEEN FOR MILLION YEARS AT THE HEAD OF THE SUN SHIP*".

In Egypt there is the island of Elephantine, so-called because of its shape reminiscent of an elephant; such an island is also mentioned in the ancient scriptures. Now we wonder how did the ancient Egyptians know that this island has the shape of an elephant, as this form can only be recognized by high altitude. Who could have make use of planes in the ancient times? Helicopters?

Balloons? Let's also note that in this area there are no mountains that can offer such a view of the island, which could suggested the comparison with an elephant.

Moreover, what could we say about that jewel found in a pre-Columbian American tomb which shows the exact shape of a miniature jet?

But at this rate the list of oddities wouldn't end up any more. Therefore, we suggest to the reader to read some other books such as, for instance, C. Berlitz, *Bermuda: t The Devil's Triangle*. In Italy published by Euroclub, 1974, with the Italian title: "*Bermuda: il triangolo maledetto*".

However, just to complete the contents of this chapter, we would like to still give some information concerning the mysteries of the past of planet Erath.



In Peru and specifically in the Nazca desert, numerous immense animal figures have been drawn on the ground. They are so immense that nobody can recognize them standing on the ground, even with the aid of precision instruments. We can only recognize them by high altitude. In order to wholly observe them, it is essential to make use of

a plane. Moreover, we can add that such figures are drawn in a perfect way and with scrupulous precision.

What function those strange figures could have? Perhaps they should indicate the right way for landing to someone coming from above?

And since such kind of things are scattered everywhere (in England, for example, there is a huge figure - the Mare Goddess - which arouse the same questions) what is the common denominator? Perhaps a relationship with those people coming from space that we nowadays call aliens or extraterrestrials?

Menfi (Sicily - Italy) in a strange inscription we can read that the archaic "*god*" Ptah appeared in a beautiful celestial ship ad gave to the king the models for the celebration of the anniversaries of his reign.

Near the Dead Sea, archaeologists have recently found the apocalyptic and liturgical texts that speaks about some not-well defined beings and celestial chariots: "*BEHIND THOSE BEINGS I SAW A CHARIOT SHOWING WHEELS OF FIRE, AND EACH WHEEL WAS FULL OF EYES AROUND, AND UPON THE WHEELS THERE WAS A THRONE, AND THIS THRONE WAS COVERED BY FIRE THAT FLOWED ALL AROUND IT*" (The Apocryphal of Abraham 18: 11-12). He sounds just like the stories of the biblical prophet Ezekiel.

Easter Island, well known thanks to its impressive megalithic sculptures, actually is still called

"*The land of the bird men*" by the natives. The legend, orally transmitted, tells of winged men who descended from the sky in ancient times to bring them the use of fire.

In Ur, Chaldea, an ancient Semitic nation, a marshy land of the far southeastern corner of Mesopotamia, the archeologists have found some gold plates showing cut inscriptions that speak of human shaped "*gods*". Such inscriptions tell of some kinds of creative beings coming from the sky. The "*gods*" from the space would have given the priests of that time those gold plates as a sign of their friendship.

CHAPTER 4

IS THE MOON A GIANT EXTRATERRESTRIAL BASE?

The space agencies of Russia and the USA

Although Russia and America have financed over a hundred space missions in order to discover the origin and the nature of our satellite, for scientists the Moon remains a mystery whose solution may indicate an alien aspect of our satellite.

The main goal of these missions was to send the man to the moon. The American missions started in 1958 and the institution in charge was NASA, which then numbered 8,000 technicians and support staff. The competition with Russia was such that in order to excel in this competition, NASA in 1965 pledged in its projects 36,000 employees and 376,700 outside workers.

<https://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/NASA>

After the death of the three astronauts of Apollo 1 and the large costs incurred up to the Apollo 10, NASA could not miss his target and finally, on July 20, 1969, the huge investments made have reached the desired results and, thanks to the Apollo 11 mission, Neil Armstrong, the first man who was destined to touch the lunar soil. At the time he uttered the famous words "*one small step for a man, one giant leap for mankind*". Wow! What a pity! Immediately after a good number of skeptical scholars about the possibility of getting a man on the moon, have questioned all this and all subsequent lunar landings.

The theory of the lunar conspiracy (also called, in English, "Moon Hoax", "lie of the Moon") is that the Apollo program missions did not lead to any landing. So all the scenes showing astronauts on the moon would have been faked by NASA, in a conspiracy waged with the collaboration of the United States government. According to conspiracy theorists, the images of the moon landings would be taken in the studio with the help of special effects. The conspiracy thesis, however, did not convince the American people because, from a poll done by Gallup in 1999, it emerges that only 6% of US citizens have doubts about landing on the moon.

We do not take a position on this, but, to those who wish to learn more, we say that there is a vast literature that can be found on the internet sites. Let us show, for example, the following site that makes a wide-ranging analysis, in a comprehensible language, about the reasons for this alleged plot.

http://www.legamedelcielo.it/complotto_lunare/

Dr. Robert Jastrow who was the first president of the Commission for lunar exploration at NASA, called the Moon "*the Stele Rosette of the planets*". Scientists had confided in the fact that by studying the composition of our satellite, they would solve some of the mysteries regarding the formation of our planet and of the solar system. Science writer Earl Ubell said that the mystery not only persists, but becomes darker, because our satellite is more complicated to understand than the researchers had expected to. Although some questions have been solved, the rocks and the records drawn up by the lunar missions have produced additional mysteries, some of which lives us breathless.

Despite some of these mysteries or anomalies have been resolved, the fact is that the Moon appears to be far more ancient than we imagined in the past, even older than planet Earth is. Scientists think that some kind of tracks on the rocks of the Moon burned by the cosmic rays are some 4.5 billion years old. So they are far oldest than the ones of planet Earth, maybe they are as much

old as the solar system. The Moon has got at least three different kinds of rocks: despite the notion that heavier objects are to be found towards the bottom, the lunar heavier rocks are found on the surface; there is also a definite disparity in the distribution of minerals.

Ubell asked the following question: *«If planet Earth and the Moon were created in the same period of time, close to each other, why on Earth we find so much iron and the Moon has not much? Such differences suggest that our planet and the Moon were formed the first far away from the second. This fact makes astrophysicists incapable to precisely explain how the Moon has become a satellite of Earth».*

In 1958, in the lunar crater *Alphonsus*, an event took place which put into question the notion that all the internal seismic activity is simply due to the settling of the rock. In fact, in November of that year, the astronomer Nikolay A. Kozyrev who worked at the Crimean Astrophysical Observatory, photographed the first gaseous eruption documented on the moon, near the peak of that crater, getting the scientific community greatly amazed. The scientist attributed such a mystery to some escaping fluorescent gases. He also observed the characteristic reddish luminescence of carbon compounds that seemed to move, disappearing after an hour. Most of scientists refused to accept Kozyrev's findings until in '63 some astronomers of the Lowell Observatory observed some reddish glows on the crests of ridges in the Aristarchus region. A few days later, two observers separately reported the existence of colored lights on the Moon which have been lasting for an hour ... Evidently under the lunar crust was something going on. There are findings in support of the possibility that the Moon is hollow. Some studies made on the rocks have found that the interior of the Moon is different in comparison with the one of Earth. Si it let us suppose the existence of a very limited core or no core at all.

In 1962 the scientist working at the NASA, Dr. Gordon MacDonald declared: *«If you reduce the astronomical data we discover that such data show the interior of the Moon is less dense than the outer parts. To say the truth, our satellite looks like a hollow sphere rather than compact».* The Apollo 14 astronaut Dr. Edgar Mitchell while discarding the possibility that the Moon is hollow, has anyway admitted that, since the heavier materials are found on the surface, it is quite logical to suppose the existence of huge caves underground.

Lunar monuments

NASA and the Russian Space Agency are in possession of clear photographic evidence of the existence of monuments on the moon that seem to be things made by intelligent beings: it is said in an article of the American magazine "ARGOSY". The article states that these photographs have been widely published in USSR and deeply studied there, till the formulation of interesting hypotheses. On the contrary, in the USA such evidences have been presently set aside.

The same magazine also publishes a photograph, taken by a lunar probe *orbiter* type, that is thirty-seven kilometers far from the surface of the Moon. Such photo shows eight species of cusps that cast long shadows, as well as two photos taken by the Soviet probe *Lunik 9* showing a precise arrangement of stones.

"Argosy" writes that some American space scientists have argued that the largest of these species of cusps, that look like obelisks, shows a base of fifteen meters and a height which varies between twelve and twenty-three meters. According to some Russian scientists, on the other hand, it would be high up to forty meters. Ivan Sanderson, the scientific editor of "Argosy", states that the Soviet space engineer Alexander Abramov said that the arrangement of these kind of obelisks exactly reproduces that of the three great pyramids of Egypt; these monuments are located about 3,210 kilometers far from the ones photographed by Russians. Sanderson adds that the mystery

concerning the monuments has become darker since they were examined after a publication from NASA in 1968, entitled: "*CHRONOLOGICAL CATALOGUE OF THE EVENTS OBSERVED ON THE MOON*".

In this publication, 579 observations of strange lunar events from 1564 to 1967 are cataloged and described. Please, see the following document: <https://www.iarga.it/ntr/>

In such a publication lots of strange phenomena are mentioned such as sightings of lights, both stationary and moving, perfectly circular craters that look like domes that, in some cases, are in perfect alignment, luminescent mists and suddenly appearing colored patches. Furthermore, the article quotes John O'Neil, the former science editor of the New York Herald Tribune who said he had seen a giant bridge-shaped structure in the Sea of Crises, on the lunar surface, and that his observation has been confirmed by some other astronomers (news taken from the Italian newspaper "*Il piccolo*", July 10, 1970).

What would people think if one day they find that Abramov said the truth? And what would people think if these observed and measured monuments closely showed truly connections with Egyptian pyramids and the ones which are there in the pre-Columbian America?

Is the Moon an artificial satellite?

The theory of the Spaceship-Moon, also known as the Vasin-Shcherbakov theory, was proposed in 1970 by Michael Vasin and Alexander Shcherbakov, two members of the Soviet Academy of Sciences, in an article entitled "*Is The Moon the creation of an alien intelligence?*".

In this article the two scientists hypothesize that the Moon would be a planetoid realized by unknown alien beings in possess of a technology far superior to any other available on Earth. With Vasin-Shcherbakov Theory, many aspects hitherto regarded "*lunar enigmas*" would be understandable.

The origin of the Moon is one of the most complex problems of cosmogony. So far, scientific hypotheses under discussion have been three:

- 1) Once, the Moon was part of Earth and some kind of strength ejected it into an orbit around the Earth. Such theory, sustained by the two over mentioned researchers, has been disproved by the latest research.
- 2) The Moon has independently formed itself with the same cloud of gas and dust of Earth, becoming a natural satellite. If so, why is there a big difference between the specific gravity of the Moon (3,33g per cubic centimeter) and the one of the Earth (5.5g)? In addition, the analysis on the hypothetical stones carried to Earth by the alleged Apollo missions revealed that the composition of lunar rocks is different in comparison with the terrestrial ones.
- 3) The Moon has separately formed itself far away from Earth (perhaps far out of the Solar System). This means that our satellite would have sailed into the cosmos for a long time and finally arrived in proximity of Earth. Then, thanks to a complex interplay of gravitational forces, the Moon was captured in a geocentric orbit around Earth. This would be a complex of truly exceptional factors!

Actually, according to Vasin and Shcherbakov, the scientists who study the origin of the Universe haven't still given any acceptable theory to explain how the Earth-Moon system has been formed

on. Their hypothesis is simple: the Moon is an artificial satellite put into orbit around Earth by not been properly established beings, maybe non-terrestrial and unknown to us.



The hypothesis of the two Russian scientists implies that the Moon must be hollow inside, with a thick and very resistant metal shell. This would explain why the large lunar craters, generally formed by meteorite impacts, are so shallow, and have a flat or even convex bottom, unlike the smaller craters which, on the other hand, have a depth proportional to their diameter.

A test which goes to corroborate the above mentioned theories is that one given by the various space-crafts which in recent years were sent to break up on the lunar surface at the end of their operations. On such occasions, at the very moment of the impact, some sound vibrations there have been produced, which went on for a few hours.

The scientist Werner Von Braun hypnotized that this strange phenomena and the great sound wave speed, show that beneath the thin layer of dust and rock, there must necessarily be a metal shell.

In their book, *"Who Built the Moon"*, Christopher Knight and Alan Butler put many compelling questions about the Moon, referring to the scientific studies conducted by many scientists as Dr. Sean C Solomon (MIT), Irwin Shapiro (The Harvard Smithsonian Center), Robin Brett (NASA). The authors state that there is a community of scientists and researchers who agree that the Moon is a truly mysterious satellite. From the scientific point of view, based on its size, position, material composition, rotational speed and a variety of other data, it is impossible neither to come up with a theory nor to give an explanation of how it could have become the satellite of the Earth. Dr Sean C Solomon, who was Professor of Geophysics at MIT and director of the Department of Earth Magnetism, Carnegie Institution of Washington, as well as the principal investigator for Carnegie's research as part of the NASA Astrobiology Institute, said: *«The experiments of the lunar orbiter have greatly improved our knowledge about the Moon's gravitational field ... which points to the frightening possibility that the Moon may be empty»*.

Vasin and Shcherbakov underline that the material which make up the surface of the Moon dominantly consists of chromium, titanium and zirconium, all refractory metals, mechanically resistant and having anti-corrosive properties. They also contain almost pure titanium (non-existent in nature), also amphibole, brass and mica, and even Uranium 236 and neptunium-237 non-existent in nature in nature and, as to our knowledge, only obtainable artificially. If someone had had to develop a material to protect a giant artificial satellite from the adverse effects of changes in temperature, from cosmic radiation and meteorite bombardment, probably they would choose precisely such a mixture of elements.

This hypothesis explains why the lunar rocks are such an extraordinary poor conductor of heat, an aspect which surprised a lot of the Apollo astronauts and the researchers of NASA. Maybe it was just the aim of the people who designed and constructed the Moon. In an article of theirs, the two of the Russian scientists write:

«From the engineering point of view, the spaceship we call the Moon is superbly constructed. And this aspect very well explains its longevity and the fact that it is oldest than our own planet: the moon rocks are oldest than the ones of Earth. If this is true, however, this topic may be applied to the age of the minerals used and not to the age when they were used to build the satellite».

According to the two researchers, it is difficult to determine the time when the moon began to shine in the sky. This implies that there may have been a time when planet Earth had no Moon?

Some scholars of history and myths, have found in the ancient literature some excerpts taken from important authors of the past in which it is clearly stated that once in the sky of the Earth no natural satellites were visible. Some scholars say that this is the earliest memory of mankind. *Hippolytus* of Rome, a Christian author of the second century, in his "*Refutatio Omnium Hæresium*" explains that Anaxagoras and Democritus, the two of the ancient Greek philosophers, taught that there had been a time when there was no Moon.

Aristotle, in the fragment 591, wrote that the territory of Arcadia, before being inhabited by Greeks was occupied by Pelasgians, a people with a proto-Hellenic culture. According to the great philosopher, Pelasgians existed before there was a moon in the sky. For this reason they were called "*Proseleni*". In his book "*Quaestiones Romanae*" Plutarch speaks about the Arcadian as if they were a "*pre-lunar*" people. Finally, even the Roman grammarian Censorinus alludes to a past time, when there was no moon in the sky.

If it were true that once the Moon wasn't in the sky, who put it there and why?

The two over mentioned Russian researchers speculate that the moon can be a sort of Noah's Ark used by ancient civilizations in order to travel in space for thousands of millions of kilometers and so to arrive on our planet to colonize it: we would be their descendants.

Anyhow, Vasin and Shcherbakov, do not believe that the moon is still inhabited and therefore their study is not affected from the assumption that it is an extraterrestrial base.

On the other hand, there are the arguments of various scholars of the UFO phenomena, indicating the Moon as one of the most important extraterrestrial bases.

Just as described in the film "*The Truman Show*", in which from his office located in the fake moon the program director can observe everything happening, the same way the so-called aliens make use of our satellite as an observation outpost for the "*Mission Earth*".

On the other hand, the fact that the Moon always shows the same side to Earth facilitates the work of extraterrestrials and allows them to observe constantly planet Earth, without having to wait every time the completion of the rotation of the Moon on its axis. Another advantage is that, in this way, the hidden face of the Moon allows them to enter and exit the underground bases without being seen.

Anyway, according to Vasin and Shcherbakov there would be plenty of other clues, unfortunately only circumstantial, in support of their hypothesis, which at first glance might look like crazy. In this regard we underline that they represent the official science and do not belong to the world of ufology. A similar idea, however, was advanced in 1959 by Professor Iosif Shklovsky, an eminent scientist, in relation to the satellites of Mars, Phobos and Deimos. After having carefully analyzed any related data, the researcher concluded that both must be empty and therefore artificial satellites.

When they wrote the article, the two Russian researchers hoped they had raised enough questions and had provided the arguments needed for serious reflection on the subject. However, at the moment, science did not want to consider the hypotheses of these two scientists. The circular logic of modern science regarding the origin of the Moon goes something like this:

«We know that extraterrestrials do not exist, but we know that the moon exists and has been mentioned in the course of all human history. The "Earth Humans" did not created it or placed it in orbit around the Earth. So the Moon must have been made by extraterrestrials, but since we know that they do not exist we'll just consider our natural satellite as an anomaly, and we will not say a further word on such an argument at a public level».

This is in essence the scientific "ostrich" method, always used when science cannot give explanations; and mystery, then, remains.

Now, we must do nothing but wait for any direct evidence to support or to disprove the theories of Vasin and Shcherbakov. Probably, there will be a lot to wait.

Strange movements on the Moon

In the archives of the various observatories equipped with high power telescopes since distant times, there are clearly annotated various observations regarding very strange lights, clouds and other objects moving on the lunar surface.

These sightings began to be observed since the past centuries. W.S. Cameron of the NASA, who worked in parallel with Moore and Bertlett, owns a collection of 900 cases of strange movements on the lunar surface, some even dating back to the sixteenth century.

The American astronomer George H. Leonard wrote the book *"Somebody else is on the Moon"* published in Italy by *Armenia Editore* (1977) with the Italian title of *"Qualcun altro lavora sulla Luna"*; such book documents the existence of strange movements on the lunar surface. Leonard worked for a short time at the NASA, and has devoted much of his time to the study of the Moon and of intelligent life that is manifested on it. He studied with great care a lot of photographs that NASA has made available. He has closely followed the events, listening to his fellow astronomers and to other scientists. An engineer of NASA told him that years before the aforementioned institution wanted that its best scientists met in England to discuss the activity of supposed aliens on the Moon. Of course, the meeting was secret, and about the arguments planned by NASA was not made any official statement; rather NASA tended to belittle the event, and to deny every assumption.

After having stressed that Leonard is neither the first nor the only one to study this aspect of lunar phenomena, all that seems clear is that the Moon hides lots of things that the masses completely ignore.

Huge "X" shaped machines, that Leonard called *"X-drone"*, dig and pave even huge craters. The contemporary operating range of these machines is about 2-3 kilometers. Think that a mountain over 5,000 meters high was gradually pulverized under the inquiring eye of the telescopes.

In addition to this dozing of craters and mountains, on the lunar surface can be observed round and square structures which suddenly appear; the construction of bridges between a depression and another; perfectly linear white trails that depart from various craters; perfectly carved crosses in relief on the lunar surface, and in that regard we can refer of one of gigantic size. Such a cross exactly reproduces a Latin or Roman cross, inscribed in a rectangle. We can even notice metal crosses, or anyway made of a material that reflects light, stuck into the ground and properly inclined in order to clearly project their shadow to the same point. There are moving lights along various points of the lunar surface; just looking at the crater *"Plato"* we can observe over a thousand of them.

Furthermore, moving lights and objects are quoted on the Astronomical Register, and also in this documents the moment of the events often goes back to very ancient times. In April 24, 1874, an astronomer from Prague saw a dazzling white object moving on the lunar surface, and finally take off. Thirteen years after a bright triangle was spotted on the bottom of the crater "*Plato*"; in the same year many astronomers noticed some lights near the same crater.

Then, in 1760, the astronomer Johann Schroeter noted the appearance of a strange light in moving near the crater "*Cleomedes*".

Recently the scientist dr. Maurice Jessup, an astronomer and mathematician, described something like a whirlwind, a sort of cloud which was rotating around itself inside a crater. When the phenomenon was exhausted, a large hole was visible in the crater. Volcanic activity?

NASA has categorically stated that such activity on the Moon has been extinct for perhaps three billion years.

About these strange lunar activities, NASA also conducted a project called "*Operation Moon Watch*" in cooperation with various astronomical observatories around the world. On this occasion, in a very short period of time, have been even found 400 different phenomena similar to those above mentioned; and this even before a man set foot on the moon.

The over mentioned scientist dr. Maurice Jessup, according to the studies conducted by himself, has publicly widespread the idea that the Moon is colonized by intelligent beings and that the UFOs which we see on Earth are the same that we see on the lunar surface.

The scholar Don Wilson says that the Moon is a UFO base, and that under his crust there is the unexpected activity of a galactic civilization. Vast storages, parking and perhaps immense underground cities lie beneath the lunar surface.

The scientist of NASA Gordon MacDonald, after having made various studies on the gravity and the weight of the Moon, concluded that it presents an inadequate weight to its volume and therefore large cavities are hidden inside. And then regardless of Mac Donald, also dr. Sean Solomon came to the same conclusion.

And the matter does not end here. Somebody, with a respectable credibility, argue that the American government and the Russian government, have been for many years aware of these things. Rather! One of the main reasons which pushed USA and URSS in organizing their space flights and their race to the Moon, was not so much to put the flag first on the ground of the Moon, but to check more closely what was for centuries observed through telescopes.

The important thing was to finally communicate with the alien intelligence that operate on the Moon; define once and for all the problem of so-called UFO coming up to them, to their hypothesized lunar bases.

During the various space flights, NASA envisioned a good opportunity to realize a secret communication channel between the spacecraft in flight and the "*Mission Control*". The astronauts had got orders to make use of this channel whenever they had to deal with UFOs or to describe strange sightings or any other fact involving every possible kind of UFO phenomena. In addition to this, it is said that in occasion of the first trip to the Moon the astronauts carried with them a kind of souvenir plate, engraved with the two halves of the Earth-globe and the words:

«Here men from planet Earth first set foot upon the Moon, July 1969 AD. We came in peace for all mankind».

The plate was signed by the three astronauts Armstrong, Collins and Aldrin and the US president, Richard Nixon.

It is now common practice for men to prepare souvenir plates for certain occasions and no one denies that in this case such occasion was very special. Anyway, this was not the only label that the astronauts say to have deposited on the Moon. In fact, few people know that the astronauts say to have deposited another memory label on the Moon, the so-called "*Rosetta Stone*." The "*stone*", which the Apollo 11 crew say to have left on the Moon, consisted of a tiny cylindrical capsule, the size and shape was the one of about a lipstick, packaged in 99.999% pure silicone and able to withstand the typical temperature changes of the moon. The idea of carrying such capsule on the Moon was not originally planned. In fact, NASA commissioned it to the *Sprague Electric Co.* at the last moment. A rolled up silver foil was introduced into the capsule, on which, thanks to a micro-electric precision process, a lot of things had been written; such as messages of the 74 heads of the State of the whole world, each in their own language; an extract of the US delegation on the air and space navigation, already signed in 1958 by President Eisenhower; a list with the names of all NASA officials and another list with the names of all the senators and members of Presidents Kennedy, Johnson and Nixon.

On 15 July 1969, the *Sprague Electric Co.* sent to the press (protocol. 155) a reproduction of the "*Rosetta Stone*".

For this gesture the *Sprague Electric Co.* was severely censured by NASA and later the matter was hushed up.

People tend to wonder who was the recipient of the "*Rosetta Stone*" and what was the purpose. There are those who deny that it was a souvenir plate for the future astronauts, since the discovery of the small silicone capsule in the moon dust appears highly unlikely.

Who were the astronauts the "*Rosetta Stone*" was addressed to?

Perhaps to the unknown inhabitants of the lunar underground?

During the dramatic discussions, before the flight of Apollo 14, the decision to suspend the trips to the Moon is revised and USA government decide to organize a maximum of four more flights. As referred by the official sources, in occasion of the flight to the Moon, the crew of Apollo 14 carries a Bible; this is not one of the usual Bibles distributed in millions of copies around the world, but a Bible written in English language reduced to microfilm, enriched with an extract of Genesis in sixteen different languages. The microfilm is introduced into a small capsule and solemnly deposited by Mitchel on the moon.

Whom was that Bible destined to and why a Bible by choice, is one of the mysteries of the spatial Apollo flights? NASA, that's usually so generous with news, is also silent on this point.

Even in the Apollo 17 mission something was left on the moon; just for changing, this time it was a commemorative plaque with the words:

«May the spirit of peace in which we came be reflected in the lives of all mankind».

(Signatures: Eugene A. Cernan; Ronald E. Evans; Harrison H. Schmitt; Richard Nixon, President, United States of America)... At any rate, in the very moment of the deposition of that plaque, the "*spirit*" of President Nixon didn't reflect such a "*spirit of peace*", but rather was ordering to drop bombs on Vietnam.

However, this time, NASA left no doubt about who was the recipient of the label: The voice of Cernan sounded loud and clear by radio while the plate was solemnly placed on the lunar surface: «*When this label will be found by other people, we want that they know which spirit we came with*».

In December 1972, with this last event, mankind completed his exploration of the Moon.

What do our governments hide about the UFO phenomena? What's there behind their strange attitude?

No one exactly knows it. The only certain thing is that the phenomena do exist, because we have got evidences about, evidences which can embarrass all the high Authorities. The phenomenon is particularly present on the Moon and in this regard, who is most embarrassed is certainly NASA, which made enormous investments for the Apollo missions. Actually, such project shows thousands of contradictions and controversies, so that NASA decided to suspend it.

Was NASA's goal really to deepen his knowledge about the origin of the solar system for being the first boasting such discovery? Or, as we said, did NASA grow the secret objective of discovering what was hidden behind the various phenomena observed on the Moon?

We say the "*secret objective*" because there are countless testimonies and facts which prove that NASA has tried to hide what has been discovered thanks to close observation of the lunar surface. Below we can see some of the various testimonies that refer to s NASA's privacy policy.

Ken Johnson



Ken Johnson worked with special duties in NASA's Lunar Receiving Laboratory, where he also managed an important photographic archive. During the Apollo missions, photographic documentation relating to the lunar missions were kept in that archive. He tells of having received a visit from some authorized technicians with the task of checking all the photographs and eliminating any alleged defects that could have triggered incorrect and inappropriate interpretations. Ken states that mysterious structures and unidentified objects appeared in these images. He particularly remembers very well the photographs of the

Tsiolkovsky Crater showing fortresses and pyramids that in his opinion could not be of natural origin. He also states that many of these photos have been stolen from the archive. When he asked for an explanation from the top of NASA, he met with evident resistance and a wall of conspiratorial silence which eventually ended with his dismissal. Following this, Ken decided to tell his experience and publicly declare that NASA is hiding the truth about the Moon. NASA, of course, denies everything and claims that Ken has misrepresented reality and invented facts that do not exist for personal purposes and interests.

Donna Hare



Donna Hare claims she worked in the information technology sector and engineering industry on behalf of the contractor Philco Ford Aerospace. From 1970 to 1981 she worked as a specialized technician at the NASA photographic laboratories. She, like Ken Johnson, is one of several witnesses who have accused NASA of hiding evidence of UFOs presence, as regards the Earth the Moon and the space in general. In an official report that she signed, Donna Hare says she is aware that space agency experts used to erase anomalies and modify lunar photos before they were published. She claims that an officer told her that on the dark side of the moon a lunar base is hidden, set up in remote times by an alien race, whose presence has been hidden through the photographic technique of the airbrush. She also claims that NASA established secrecy agreements and threatened all those who were supposed to report information about the content of the airbrushed images.

Donna Hare tells to have spoken to a NASA security guard, who told her that he was aware of uncomfortable things and that she feared for her life.

Karl Wolfe



Sergeant Karl Wolfe is one of the several people who support the thesis that the Moon is an extraterrestrial base. In the mid-1960s, he got a top secret clearance and worked for Tactical Air Command at Langley Air Force Base in Virginia. He worked as an electronic technician in photo surveillance labs and spent most of his time working on machines that processed surveillance footage in Vietnam.

In 1965 Wolfe was commissioned to make a technical intervention at the Langley Research Center in a NASA laboratory, then was engaged in the Lunar Orbiter mission. Here he had the task of verifying the malfunctioning of the electronic part of a complex equipment, used for photographic printing. To understand how and where to intervene, he asked the technicians, who were using it, to explain in detail the whole process managed by the equipment. On this occasion he inevitably became aware of the activities in progress at the moment. He unambiguously saw photographs of the lunar surface showing mushroom-like structures, spherical structures, towers and other absolutely artificial shapes. He tells to have had a friendly relationship with personnel and technicians who worked in the darkroom and that they told him they were working on photographs that identify with certainty an abandoned extraterrestrial base, located on the hidden side of the moon. He was also told that the fate of these photographs was to remain classified or modified before being released.

Note: Please, see the video https://youtu.be/OQvtaVy7_1w

The astronauts testify: UFOs exist

An article, published by United Press News Service, reported that the engineer James Harder said to possess some records regarding some conversations between the "*Mission Control*" and the astronauts in their alleged flight to the Moon. Regardless of whether the astronauts have put their feet on the Moon or remained in Earth orbit, as claimed by the conspiracy theorists, in these

conversations they very often refer to extraordinary UFO sightings and clear UFO experiences. By the way, this goes to corroborate what had been already published and widely distributed by various newspapers around the world.

At this point, we consider it quite important to quote some of the most significant facts concerning these strange sightings of the astronauts. In fact, they have been protagonists of strange events during their space flight. However, please note that we will describe what has been already published by various sources. As often happens on the journalistic level, they could have perhaps interpreted the objective course of the events in a personal way. Aware since now that the arguments which we are going to expose have got precise limits, anyway we believe that the succession of the events is as follows:

February 1962

Coming back into the orbital flight aboard Mercury capsule, the American astronaut John Glenn communicated to the base that he was watching a large "*ball of fire*" which was running after his capsule. Colonel Glenn, during this experience, denied categorically that the "*ball of fire*" was a meteor.

May 1962

During the sixth orbit around our planet, the astronaut Scott Carpenter who was aboard Aurora 7 Mercury spacecraft, observed some unknown bodies of unknown shape and size. Luckily, he has managed to take some pictures of them. Later, some of those images have been published by all American newspapers.

May 1963

During a flight aboard Faith 7 Mercury capsule, the US astronaut L. Gordon Cooper claimed to see a huge "*ball of light*" that seemed to come closer and closer to him. It was a green flying saucer with a red stripe placed on one side. (News taken from the Italian magazine "*La tribuna Illustrata*" - number 28, July 9, 1967). The object was moving from east to west, that is to say in the opposite direction than the one of the man-made satellites. At the same moment, on Earth, the staff of Muchea Lookout Station, which was taking care of the Faith, declared to be observing an unidentifiable object which was approaching, in a alarmingly way, to the spacecraft.

June 1963

The afternoon of June 18, aboard Vostock 5, after one of the usual technical data transmissions the Russian astronaut Valery Bykovsky, called the base with unusual excitement: «*Here is Kite, here is Kite. Something is out there that's following me in the space. It seems to fly close to the space capsule ... Now it's coming closer towards me*».

Valentina V. Tereshkova, while flying in orbit around the Earth aboard Vostock 6, confirmed to see an object of unknown origin next to the spaceship of his colleague Valery. The TASS agency in one of his bulletins, later published the following news: «*Russian astronauts also have seen unidentified objects in space*».

April 1964

The capsule Gemini I has been launched in orbit. Immediately after the equilibration in orbit, the radar screens showed a disconcerting fact. Four unknown objects approached the spacecraft, two above, one below and one behind. They kept this position for an entire orbit cycle. At the end of the orbit cycle they suddenly changed direction, disappearing into space. (News taken from the periodic True, Jan. 1965).

June 1965

The astronauts Edward H. White and James McDivitt, aboard Gemini 4, sighted an unusual spherical object. Luckily, McDivitt managed to film it with the onboard camera from inside the spacecraft. Shortly later the UFO moves away, but from the portholes of the spacecraft the astronauts were able to see two more flying objects similar to the first. This second sighting was photographically documented and some photos also came in the hands of the press.

However, as regards the movie, the United Press reports that an official NASA spokesman said that the object did not show anything similar to a satellite. NASA, however, first told that could be the Pegasus-B satellite, but after a few calculations, the operators discovered that in that very moment, that satellite had to be to more than 1800 km. far from Gemini.

December 1965

During the second orbit aboard Gemini 7, Frank Borman and James Lovell informed the Earth base that they were observing an unidentified object. The base suggested that perhaps it was just the carrier rocket of the spacecraft; the astronaut Borman said he saw the carrier rocket too, but the object he was talking about was quite another thing. NASA officially spoke of the remains of a *Titan*, but the NORAD (the Body which follows the routes of all satellites) categorically dismissed this version declaring that no remains of a satellite or missile could be in that position.

July 1966

Mission Gemini 10. Drivers: Michael Collins and John Young. During this flight Michael Collins claimed to have seen and photographed various flying saucers. At a Swiss radio broadcast, at seven twenty in the morning, Collins stated that during the same flight he had seen such a big and shiny object which could be mistaken for a planet.

September 1966

Gemini 11. Pilots Charles Conrad and Richard F. Gordon claimed to have seen a yellow-orange shining globe through the left viewport. It was overtaking the spacecraft. The object was photographed and some images also came to the press.

For those who believe that landings on the moon have actually taken place, we also report the events that follow.

December 1968

Apollo 8; circumlunar mission. Pilots Frank Borman, Lovell and William Andres Jamet. Route to the Moon. A disc-shaped object was clearly observed while following the capsule. Simultaneously to the sighting, all of the instruments on board stopped their functions and the astronauts accuse severe pain and dizzy. When the object moved away from the capsule everything returned to normal and the astronauts were able to resume contacts with Houston. When they entered the lunar orbit, another huge UFO approached the spacecraft. Such object was emanating an intense purplish light. Also this event was accompanied by heat waves, strong physical ailments and a simultaneous blockage of all instruments. On Earth the operators thought that something very serious had happened, but this time everything was resolved for the better. The skipper Frank Borman, despite the provisions of NASA, told the whole story to the newspaper National Examiner and the Swedish writer Gosta Rehn noted that Frank Borman, with James Lovell, John Young, Edwin Aldrin, Curtis Michel, Irwin and Shepard, is one of those astronauts that have been converted to UFO reality after their space flights. For that reason, in some cases, they have suffered the removal by NASA.

November 1969

Mission Apollo 12. Pilots: Charles Conrad, Richard Gordon and Alan Bean. Commander Conrad noted: *"We see an object that is always in the same place with respect to us and seems to roll on itself. We already saw it yesterday and it looks like flying together with us"*.

The first report of an *"unidentified object"* had reached the base Saturday night. (News taken from the Italian newspaper *"L'Unità"*, November 17, 1969).

The astronauts informed the base with these words: *«Something luminous follows Apollo 12" ... Apollo 12 is closely followed by an object that cannot be recognized and seems to turn on itself»*. Probably is the third stage of the carrier rocket. The Control Center calculates that it should fly forty kilometers away from the ship. The Center is also trying to determine whether it could really be the 54b. (News taken from the Italian newspaper *"Il Resto del Carlino"*, November 17, 1969).

«... The trip is absolutely quiet. The strange object seen float in space by the astronauts at a short distance from the spacecraft, doesn't represent a risk. Conrad and Dean were reassured by the scientists of the Houston Control Center». (News taken from the Italian broadcast *"Il Giornale Radio"*, Italy national popular program, at 15.00 on 16 November 1969).

«The lunar explorers also have taken images of a particular object that followed the spacecraft at a considerable distance ...» (News taken from the Italian newspaper *"Corriere della Sera"*, November 17, 1969).

«... During the radio communication of this morning, Conrad reported that an object still unidentified followed the Apollo in his space travel. According to NASA operators such object could be the third stage of the carrier rocket» (News taken from the national program of the Italian TV news in the afternoon. November 16, 1969).

«... Regarding the mysterious object observed by the astronauts, the next flight controls have excluded that such object was the third stage of the Saturn». (New taken from the special edition of the Italian Newscast, November 16, 1969; afternoon; journalist commentator Tito Stagno).

April 1970

The press gets hold of the Logbook of Captain Thor Heyerdahl. This diary, as well as reports all the dramatic phases of Apollo 13, adds that because of a failure, it had made the whole world held its breath for five days. It also included the following interesting event:

«Midnight. Soon after Norman woke me up: there is something strange, he said, so I went out on the deck. To 3,000 degrees there was a milky light, brighter than the Milky Way, which was growing on the horizon like a giant moon. It was growing unabated. The sky was full of stars. And that thing which looked like an aluminum moon was going higher and higher in the sky. I thought it was an electrical phenomenon, or something like the borealis aurora, or the spotlight of Calamar, the cargo ship that was following us. The light became more and more extended, then after a few minutes disappeared. In the late afternoon we learn on the radio that the phenomenon had also been spotted from Lesser Antille". In fact all the daily press reported the news that in that area lot of people had spotted "squadrons of flying saucers».

Here you can learn a number of UFO experiences clearly described. The protagonists are not simple or ordinary people who can easily be taken for visionary or jokers. Now we aren't dealing with the experiences of the man in the street who claims to have seen a UFO flying over his head and suddenly disappeared behind the hill. Now we are speaking of nothing less than the astronauts! They are experienced and trusted pilots, prepared with years of hard astronautics and military training. They are exceptional people because of their psychological and physical balance,

enough to be chosen for space travel; chosen, *inter alia*, in the context of an organization scientifically qualified as NASA.

Then we must add that the facts and incidents we told about do not represent the complete picture of what has emerged from the space flights. Sightings and pictures of clear ufologic kind were in fact registered in various other flights such as in Skylab 2, Skylab 3 X 15 in May 1962; Voskhob 1 in March 1964, Voskhob 2 October 1964, Gemini 12 in November 1966 and so on.

Some have played all their cards in order to refute the findings taken from the space flights and, perhaps rightly, in some cases they succeeded in. Anyway, despite any confutation, all that we have sustained is the same that the astronauts themselves have spoken about. Here you are their own words: On January 4, 1973, during a conference in Los Angeles, Gene German said: *"I believe that UFOs belong to someone else and come from another civilization"*.

On July, 1 1973, at Cape Canaveral (Florida), Gordon Cooper Jr said: *«I believe that UFOs are driven by intelligent beings, and that they have been visiting our planet for thousands of years»*.

On November, 28 1973, during a conference in Seattle (Washington), John Young said: *«Everything leads us to believe that UFOs really exist»*. (News taken from the Italian magazine *"Il Giornale dei Misteri"* - *"The Journal of Mysteries"*, June 1973).

Note that the astronauts are not allowed to *"open up"* during their meetings and public conferences. We must assume that they know much more than they can reveal. Also various newspapers and American magazines have long treated the fact that a number of scientists and engineers, including some employees at NASA, claimed to believe that UFOs really exist. Allyn B. Hazard, space-flight coordinator of the Navy, says: *«I myself have seen UFOs. I was not alone, but together with some other people. I reported these sightings to the US Air Force, but I never figured out what they did of you my reports»*.

Vernon Shields, engineer of NASA said: *"The defense minister knows very well that some military pilots have contacted UFOs ... I personally know about at least one case where UFOs were seen on the radar"*.

Similar statements have been made by: George J. Detko, physicist of NASA center in Huntsville; William Gould, director of NASA's Nimbus observatory; Edwin Devemport, aerodynamic expert of NASA (News taken from the Italian magazine *"Il Giornale dei Misteri"* - *"The Journal of Mysteries"* - July 1978).

The Apollo 14 astronaut Dr. Edgar Mitchell says that in his journey did not record events of UFO nature, but after this experience his life has changed and he officially deployed himself in favor of the UFO phenomena and extraterrestrial reality.



On 23 July 2008, during a radio interview, Edgar Mitchell said he heard, from military and government circles, the fact that the UFO phenomenon is real. Although not knowing the reasons of the facts in question, he also claims that there have been contacts between humans and extraterrestrial beings, and that there are contacts still going. He thus confirmed the theory, supported by many ufo-scholars, that the contacts with visitors from other planets they would have been kept secret by the government for 60 years. The following video shows the position of this very estimated officer and astronaut.

Please, watch the following footage: <https://youtu.be/WqohYrJOft4>

CHAPTER 5

THE UFO PHENOMENON INVOLVES THE WHOLE SOCIETY AND ITS INSTITUTIONS

UFO and astronomy

Let's imagine that an astronomer is a person with a certain responsibility on his shoulders and also is a qualified person, necessarily serious and balanced as well. The opinion of an astronomer, therefore, can hardly be contested, unless it is assumed that even astronomers are incompetent and unreliable people.

Professor Peter A. Sturrock, an astrophysicist who teaches at the Stanford University in Palo Alto, California, conducted a survey among the American astronomers.

The respondents astronomers were at least 1356. The opinion of eighty percent of American astronomers is that the UFO phenomena deserve a more intense and more accurate scientific study than they have received so far.

Sixty-two astronomers reported they have really and personally saw at least a UFO and that they have registered some events on their instruments that were surely related with the UFO phenomena.

Professor Joseph Allen Hynek, astronomer, in turn concludes: *«I think that the scientific credibility of the UFO phenomena will grow and with it also the number of scientists, engineers and technicians who will take a greater interest in the phenomena of this kind. Even the number of laboratories which cooperate in these investigations will grow. Also the international cooperation of scientists will have a favorable developments. All this is encouraging and I'm happy just thinking that these things will come true. The argument, after all, deserves to be seriously studied since it is bigger than us are. UFOs are phenomena of cosmic proportions that go far beyond our human personality»*. (News taken from the Italian magazine "Il Giornale dei Misteri" July 1977).

More or less the same concept has been still underlined by prof. Hynek on the occasion of his personal participation in the 6th National Congress of the Mysteries Research Groups, organized by the Italian magazine "Il Giornale dei Misteri" - "The Journal of Mysteries", held in Florence from 19 to 21 May 1978. We were personally present at this National Congress, so, this time, we can give firsthand information. Professor Hynek also added that the presence of UFOs opens a new era, lays the foundation for a different world and for the access to a higher dimension of knowledge.

UFOs and politics

Not just astronomers and scientists, but also politicians have got the responsibility of constructing the future of the world. They have to build a future more and more worthy of this cosmic reality. Certainly the "freedom" of them is much more limited and constrained by dark interests; but even in recent times, they have let people hear their voice.

Gerald Ford, who, at that time, was the vice-president of the United States, already in 1969 in the Senate stated that he was aware of 646 cases of sightings for which no scientist was able to provide any plausible explanation. Therefore those cases had remained unsolved. (News taken from the Italian magazine *"Il Giornale dei Misteri"* - *"The Journal of Mysteries"*-, July 1977).

At a general meeting of the United Nations, the Prime Minister of Grenada Eric Gairy proposed to begin to take an interest about the reality of UFOs. In his proposal, which was later upheld, Mr. Gray said: *"I believe that the Flying Saucers exist, because I've seen one myself three years ago, and yet I am sure that the diplomats of the United Nations will not think I'm crazy in saying this. I am also convinced that people from the outer space are watching us and maybe even some of them live among us"*. (New taken from Italian magazine *"Il Giornale dei Misteri"* - *"The Journal of Mysteries"*-, February 1978).

In the UFO literature there are many sites which declare that some American presidents have had UFO experiences, then having shown positions favorable to an extraterrestrial presence in our solar system. These include Dwight Eisenhower, Richard Nixon, Jimmy Carter and Ronald Reagan. We don't know if these are fake or authentic news. Now we want just to publish the position of Jimmy Carter because there are filmed documents that report these statements of his.



Carter stated publicly that on January 6, 1969, he saw a large bright object in the sky that was changing color. The comment was: *«It was the most incredible of all the things I've ever seen»*. During the election campaign, Carter promised to declassify all information on UFO sightings in the United States. He kept his word. Actually a series of documents were made available to the public and were consulted by ufologists.



Dimitry Mèdvède, became president of Russia from 2008 to 2012. At the end of his term Vladimir Pùtin was re-elected for the third time and Dimitry was appointed prime minister. In December 2012 Dimitry Mèdvède was the guest of a much followed TV show. During an off-air a journalists who was present there asked him some questions about the Russian government's position on UFOs. Dimitry declared that any Russian president is given a briefcase containing nuclear codes. In the same case there is a folder entirely dedicated to documents on UFOs and extraterrestrials that have visited the earth and still have bases here. At the end of the mandate, these documents are transmitted to the next president.

Please, watch the following footage: <https://youtu.be/fVGX9Yb4afE>

Several interesting statements have been recorded by important world-famous personalities who have already been disseminated by countless sources and which we therefore consider useless to report in this essay. Statements similar to that issued by former UN President U-Thant, who at that time stated that the problem of flying saucers was one of the most important that the UN could deal with. But beyond these isolated statements, governments are silent. But what is really hiding?

UFOs and secret services

Since 1953 the American CIA has taken over the problem in question and the famous *"Giurì Robertson"*, presented to the press as composed solely of scientists, was only an instrument of the secret services that had brought it together and directed its operations with a single purpose: to

educate the mass so that it is convinced that it sees only probe balloons, bolides, and so on, and that therefore flying saucers do not exist.

If governments have had to resort to some sort of measures, it means that there is really something underneath. This too, therefore, can be considered an indirect proof of extraterrestrial presence.

While the US government adopted strategies to minimize and disprove the scope of the UFO phenomenon, behind the scenes it invested resources and money to study it.



In the photo to the side we see the members of the commission, head of the "*Blue Book Project*", organized by the US Air Force (USAF). Hector Quintanilla, the last head of the project, is at the center.

On the site <http://www.theblackvault.com>, after years of silence and denial, today we can read and study all the 12,618 reports cataloged between 1947 and 1969. From this study, aimed at giving a terrestrial answer to these cases of sighting, it appears that

701 cases, 5.5% of the total, cannot be connected to human activities or natural phenomena.

There is no worldwide cataloging of UFO sightings, but we can assume that we can talk about a few hundred thousand cases. In Italy the CUN (*National Ufological Center*) has cataloged from 1900 to 2014, a total of 12,422 cases, of which 20% is "*inexplicable*" and of these 5% could be traced back to an alien presence.

If at world level we were to adopt this 5% as a plausible estimate, there would be thousands of cases underlying an alien presence. We say that if there were even ONE true of these thousands of cases, it would be enough to affirm that the extraterrestrial presence is not a fantasy but a reality.

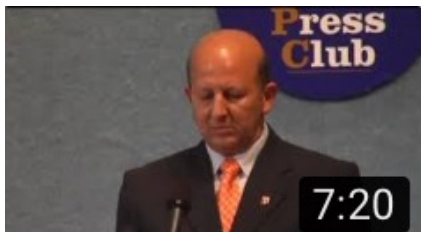
UFOs and military



At the prestigious Fuerza Aérea of Peru (FAP) there is a department, created in December 2001, which deals with the investigation of anomalous aerospace phenomena. Phenomena such as that experienced by Captain Oscar Santa Maria Huertas, who, in accordance with the orders received, tried in vain for 22 minutes, with his Sukhoi 22 fighter, to knock down a flying saucer that stood above the military base of La Loya Arequipa .

Huertas said: *«At that time we had 1800 actual soldiers who observed at the end of the runway an object similar to a globe, which was not authorized to fly in the area and was identified as a spy and was ordered to join him and destroy him immediately. It had a diameter of about ten meters. The surface had an enameled appearance, with a cream-colored dome, on a large, circular metal base. He had no engines, fletching's, windows, antennas. It lacked all the typical aircraft components, and without any visible propulsion system».*

Against what sceptics may think, this case has been documented by the Department of Defense and the North American CIA as a real fact and the well-known "*History Channel*" has revealed this incredible fact to the world.



On February 18, 2008, Oscar Santa Maria Huertas arrived at Los Angeles airport, arriving from Peru, to have contact with a group of specialists in the "*UFO Hunters*" program. Although the North American Government says it no longer investigates UFOs after the closure of the "*Project Bluebook*" in 1970 (ed. CUT actually closed 1969), the case of Santa Maria was disclosed by the military apparatus and especially by the Secretary of State American,

the NSA and the CIA. The document is titled "*UFO sighted in Peru*" and it is reported that the source comes from a FAP officer who observed what happened. "*The Peruvian Air Force (FAP) tried to intercept and destroy the UFO but without success*" the document reports. This extensive service has been disseminated both on North American and Latin American and European television networks which have access to the "*History Channel*".

Please, watch the following footage: <https://youtu.be/IT1baEUZekQ>



Robert Dean, who died on 11 October 2018, was a sergeant major who worked in the American army for 28 years. He served in various places, but also in the supreme command of NATO, which was at that time in France.

He was famous for his shocking statements. He stated, in fact, that when he was a petitioner in France, in the NATO headquarters in Europe, he was able to view a very important top secret file. In fact he dealt in detail with UFOs, extraterrestrial visits and flying saucers. This secret dossier was entitled: *The Assessment*.

The development of this dossier was the result of a secret project funded by NATO. It was translated into four languages and kept in a secret place, inside an armored room. Only very few people with the clearance could access this room: COSMIC TOP SECRET.

Among these was also Robert Dean. Based on specific requests, he had the task of identifying the requested document in the file and delivering it to the authorized applicant.

After his leave, he decided to tell about his experience and therefore to violate the secrecy bond he was bound to during his military career. In this, it was facilitated by the opening of some American politicians on the UFO topic, and by the fact that other military men had made similar decisions.

Please, watch the following footage: <https://youtu.be/B872PJYjlbE>

UFO and Police



In 1990, hundreds of people spotted a strange flying object in the skies of the town of Eupen, Belgium. The first to realize his presence were two policemen from the local gendarmerie.

The same object was seen a little later by another group of policemen. The flying object has also appeared on several military radars in the area. The aviation tried to chase the flying object, but this proved capable of such maneuvers, to evade the approaching planes regularly.

The next day, more than 600 people reported seeing the same object above the city sky. The description was more or less the same for everyone. The object had a triangular shape, with three powerful lights at the vertices of the triangle and a less powerful light in the center. From that day, Belgium was swept away by a veritable wave of sightings, which lasted several years.

Please, watch the following footage: <https://youtu.be/H9YiavNnISk>

Given the reliability of the two soldiers, we believe it is important for the reader, before continuing to read, to view the two videos with their shocking testimonies.

UFOs and airplane pilots



NARCAP is a center for airplane pilots and flight controllers who want to tell their sightings in total privacy. Many pilots are worried about their career and they fear being ridiculed if reporting UFO sightings. If a pilot sees something in flight that he isn't able to identify, it could be understood like an inadequate qualification and a sign of unreliability. In this regard there are many facts and experiences that have led to the end of the aviation career of many pilots,

both civil and military.

In the following movie we want to mention the experience of the Japanese pilot Captain Kenju Terauchi who was piloting a 747 cargo of Japan Air Lines that from Reykjavík headed to Tokyo. His airplane was followed by a huge UFO for 55 minutes and 560 kilometers. Such an object was seen by the pilot, the co-pilot and by the Anchorage flight controller who located it on the radar. Also the pilots of a United Airline airliner, passing through that area, reported the presence of an unidentified flying object.

Please, watch the following footage: <https://youtu.be/k4NRajjsmmg>

This review of UFO events also shows that the space adventure of terrestrials has determined an interest and an extraordinary response from the alleged aliens. The temporal coincidence of these events, then, supports the thesis that Stefan Denaerde's meeting is not accidental, but is part of a much wider project.

UFO spheres



Starting from the Second World War, some pilots of military aircraft declared to have seen and photographed small spheres of small dimensions, able to stop, change direction and accelerate at very high speed. This presence affected the entire war scenario, from Europe, to the Far Eastern, and soon everybody realized that they were not secret weapons made by the enemy. They were given the name *Foo Fighters*.

A sighting comparable to those reported by the pilots during the Second World War, occurred during an experimental flight of the Concorde. A silver sphere shadowed the Concorde and that scene was filmed by one of the operators on the British Airways plane who was following that experimental test. Also the American astronaut James Mac Divitt released an extraordinary testimony

about this matter, for he was able to make the footage of a sphere that had approached his spacecraft during a flight on Gemini 4, in June 1965.

These sightings have been recorded in many parts of the world, but since 2000, a largest number has been recorded in Mexico.

Please, watch the following footage: <https://youtu.be/Bug1JvskjuQ>

Balls of light or ball-lightning?

First of all, let's say that the so-called "*ball lightning*" is an unexplained atmospheric electrical phenomenon. Furthermore, the spheres of light are still one of the most mysterious among all the energy manifestations which occur in the troposphere, despite having been studied for centuries.

The occasional observations of the phenomenon have been a lot. The first observations seem to have been written starting from 1596: the annals report that in the Cathedral of Wells, England, just before a violent storm, a bright ball came into the church through the west window, which exploded with a great bang. During the following centuries a great number of other reports were recorded around the whole world, roughly showing the same characteristics.

In the twentieth century the scientific community has considered these events as real physical phenomena, and has organized international symposia in 1988, 1990 and 2001. It was also founded an international committee: ICBL (International Committee Ball Lightning). Small ball lightning have been artificially recreated in various laboratories. The most famous experiments have been made in 2001 at the *Cavendish Laboratory* in Cambridge, in 2006 at the *Humboldt laboratory* in Berlin and in 2007 in *Pernambuco*, Brazil.

The diameter of a globe of light is quite variable, generally it goes from 5 centimeters to about one meter. It usually shows feathered edges and a brighter core. It can be seen from very few seconds to some minutes. Its color can vary from red, to orange, to yellow, to white and blue, with intense and perceptible brightness even in daylight conditions. Its disappearance is usually characterized by a weakening of the brightness, but can also disappear suddenly with an explosion, leaving a smell of sulfur or, more commonly, of ozone, similar to that which originates from electrical discharges in free air.

However, the scientific description of this phenomenon does not explain the much more complex phenomenon of the spheres of light that, as regards their appearance, can be assimilated to the ball lightning. But they show themselves as a very different kind of phenomenon because of their behavior and durability. For this reason they yet represent a scientifically unexplained kind of phenomena.

The reports of such phenomena are rather numerous in all times and all over the world, but it seems that there are special places where these luminous spheres appear with more frequency. One of these is the desert area of Marfa, Texas. Every year thousands of tourists travel to these areas and take up a strategic position by organizing themselves in makeshift camps in the hope of being able to attend one of these sightings.

Please, watch the following footage: <https://youtu.be/oHsiy6cSlok>

As you can see watching this movie, the balls of light show different characteristics which distinguish them from the ball lightning and, as already said, they are still a scientifically unexplained phenomenon.

The light-spheres, however, are always small in diameter and must not be confused with flying saucers. We also think that they have a different nature also from the *UFO Spheres*. The latter, in fact, appear to be of a physical nature, even though, as in the case of flying saucers, they can change state and become iridescent and iridescent in color, appearing and disappearing both from the sight and from radars.

James Bunnell, NASA engineer, has been studying this phenomenon for long time. He has, even set up a series of permanent monitoring stations in different areas of Marfa. To date, despite the many sightings recorded and the sophisticated equipment used, it has not come to any valid conclusion from the scientific point of view. His conviction and his goal, however, is to demonstrate that it is a natural phenomenon and not a sort of alien technology.

Another good point of observation is Brown Mountain in North Carolina. There, some other scientists of multidisciplinary expertise, are working to discover the origin of such a phenomenon. In order to get their goal they are making use of Geiger counters, infrared cameras, radio wave detection instruments, electromagnetic fields and various other sophisticated equipment. They are also convinced that the "*balls of light*" phenomenon is a natural one and precisely the result of forms of electrostatic energy generated from the granite mountains present in that area and that, for the high quartz content and the strong compressions due to the movement of the crust of Earth, can determine the piezoelectric effect.

The recordings made by these researchers show that the phenomenon is real. The cameras recorded the spheres of light, the devices have provided information and numbers, but they have failed in reaching a conclusion as to the nature of such phenomena. In one case, the night vision device has recorded the presence of light spheres which have been visible for fifteen minutes on the screens. The temperature long-range measuring device was focused on one of these spheres so that it recorded temperatures around fifteen Celsius degrees, then lower than the environment temperature. All data and information collected were also analyzed in a famous Princeton laboratory, but the scholars involved have not arrived at any scientifically relevant conclusion. Also all the other scientific worldwide teams which studied the phenomenon have not got any scientifically relevant conclusion.

Therefore, science is unable to explain the origin of the *balls of light*. Yet we cannot prove that they are of alien origin. Anyway, we accept that there are cases in the large series of balls of light phenomena, in which the events described have actually got a natural explanation as currently unknown natural electrical phenomena. Nevertheless, we believe that there would also be cases where these spheres are the result of an extraterrestrial technology; among these we remember the "*UFO Spheres*" which were described and photographed by air pilots during the last world war. Likewise we refer to various other sightings recorded during the spaceflight and even recorded on normal routes of our airliners.

Among those scholars who believe in extraterrestrial nature of these *balls of light* and think that such balls deal with UFOs, some argue that they are «*discovery probes launched from extra-planetary spacecraft into the orbit of Earth in order to study our planet. Their shape may be spherical or disk-shaped and the size can vary from a few centimeters to several meters in diameter*».

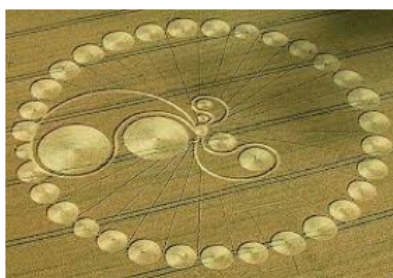
According to the claims of these scholars of the UFO phenomena (and we are among them) the balls of light are sophisticated detection tools interacting with our environment. To better understand, we can conceptually assimilating them to the probes we use to scan the sea depths and collect the material on the sea bottom.



Obviously, these spheres adopt much more developed technologies in comparison with the ones we use on Earth. Such technologies could get a range of possibilities unimaginable for us. Many of the aerial shots that the Iargans showed Stefan Denaerde, were made with similar devices, able to move in space and planar at any height and speed. Although far more advanced, the Iargan devices are similar to the radio-controlled drones that nowadays some people use to realize spectacular aerial shots.

With regard to these hypothetical and sophisticated tracking devices, that we consider "*ball of light phenomena*", we haven't got any sufficient and convincing evidences of their origin and their use. Nevertheless, we can say that the ball of light take perfectly place into the overall logic of this our essay on extraterrestrial civilizations. Furthermore, thanks to all the circumstantial evidences and testimonies we can affirm that extraterrestrial civilizations are accompanying the evolutionary process of the human races living on planet Earth.

The "*crop circles*"



Although such a topic is very controversial, we must even consider the phenomena of crop circles and see if it is connected with the UFO phenomena and extraterrestrial reality or whether, as the official version wants, it is always and only the result of the so-called circle-makers.



Crop circles are areas in cereal fields, or similar crops, where plants appear uniformly flattened, thus forming various geometrical figures clearly visible from above. Because of the increasing number of the appearances of these figures (especially in England) as of the end of the seventies of the twentieth century, crop circles phenomena have become under investigation to determine their origin.

People know for sure that a certain number of circles, including those of some complexity, are man-made, such as those made by Doug Bower, Dave Chorley and John Lundberg.



Bower and Chorley, who gave the start to the fashion of crop circles in England in the Eighties, won later the *Ig-Nobel Prize* award in 1992 for the design of their hoax.

The first three crop circles came under the spotlight in the early eighties, in England. The first media speculation about hypothetical "*alien landings*" had prominence in the national newspapers, and since then crop circles began to appear more and more numerous in the rural England.

Over the years, coming from the first few circles in the English countryside, the phenomenon has spread around the world, including Italy. To date, thousands of wheat fields have hosted circles of more and more complex shapes. After the early simple circles of the Eighties ever more elaborate and complex forms have been observed. Crop circles have finally become a true art form, thanks to groups of people who have made public their works. On 12 August 2006 it was also faithfully reproduced the Mozilla Firefox logo.

The magazine Scientific American, in 2002, published an article by Matt Ridley, who had begun to create crop circles in the North of England in 1991. He clearly described the techniques that he developed using relatively simple tools, but anyway able to deceive eventual observers. He also reported that reliable sources such as the Wall Street Journal had been easily deceived.

In 2011, Richard Taylor, director of the Institute of Materials Science at the University of Oregon, published an article on the "*Physics World Journal*" proposing the theory that a good portion of the crop circles was created with the help of portable microwave generators (magnetron) and a GPS system.

From the point of view of Eng. Luciano Pederzoli, who worked as a researcher in the group of StarGate Tuscany Group, presently director of "*Evanlab*" (<http://www.evanlab.org/>), the theses about the origin of crop circles are schematically four:

1. The one that we call "*natural*" (in all its various formulations, starting from G. Terence Meaden to "*Gaia the living planet*") in which, however, natural weathering agents, such as water, the sound, the solar wind, terrestrial magnetism and so on, play a determining role;
2. The one that we refer to UFOs phenomena (work of alien intelligences; BOL, and so on.);
3. The one that we refer to humans (as a form of land art, or rather the work of "*pranksters*");
4. The one that we refer to government or military organizations, or scientific structures or "*intelligence agency*", performing experiments thanks to advanced technological equipment.



Nevertheless, the Engineer Luciano Pederzoli says to feel himself far from the first thesis, because it would mean something like to affirm that man is a product of chance, as Darwinian fundamentalists sustain: this is a rationally untenable thesis. According to Eng. Pederzoli, the other three thesis may individually be valid in each case, or in combination of the points 2 and 4. The latter is the thesis that the engineer supported together with the *StarGate Tuscany Group*, as regards the "*crop circle*" representing a gray alien being together with a disc, which seems to be made with "*alien*" technology, but with human design, probably with a hand by military.

The UFO thesis

As argued by the Iargans, the "*super-civilized*" societies cannot openly get in touch with people living on Earth, but it is permitted to do so, according to precise and hidden mode. Around this axiom is focused all the mysterious UFO phenomena. According to our research, one of the procedures used by aliens to watch over us is also that of the "*crop circles*". Actually, there is a great number of UFO evidences or balls of light present in the areas where "*crop circles*" appear. Moreover they never show themselves as banal designs, but rather as graphical figures made with refined techniques and representing really amazing symbols. Who does not believe in the extraterrestrial presence, in order to discredit such a thesis tries in every way to find a "*terrestrial*" explanation, and when they cannot find one, then they never hesitate to discredit it making fun of it. In the case of *crop circles*, well concocted pranks have reached their goal. Such a kind of detractors, if they were able to make a fake flying saucers, would everywhere fly in the sky just to say: «*We are the pilots, not the extraterrestrials*». Fortunately, this possibility is currently very far.



According to our studies, one of the cases which could have alien origin is the one occurred at Chilbolton in 2001.

Chilbolton is a town situated at 89 meter above sea level, next to the River Test, south of Andover, Hampshire (southern England). Next to it has been located what is billed as the largest (25 meters in diameter) adjustable satellite dish in the world. It is officially used as an advanced weather radar (CAMRA), with the frequency of 3 GHz, and belongs to the Rutherford-Appleton Laboratory, which, in turn, depends on the U. K. Office of Science and Technology.



Tuesday, August 14, 2001: in the adjacent cornfields to the antenna, people saw the presence of a glyph that had nothing circular, but on the contrary, watched from above, looked like a face. A few days later, Sunday, Aug. 20, at a short distance from the first, people saw another no less strange glyph, that looked like a coded message.

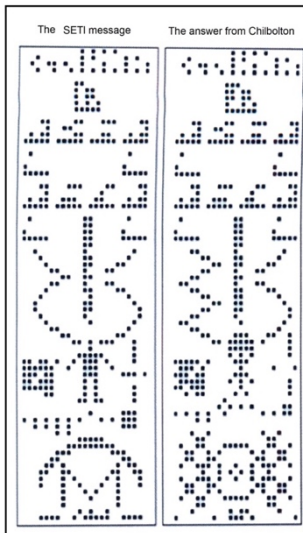
Both crop circles were abundantly photographically documented and filmed with video cameras, until 29 August when the harvest made them disappear.

At the time of the discovery, in the two crop circles we are talking about, were found no human footprints or tracks, which are unavoidable due to the nature of this figure. In those years no technology was capable to realize a thing like that. The two crop circles were formed quickly, quietly and without visible human traces. No one was able to accurately calculate the height from the ground of the stems and their different directions of bending. Note that the stems were bent one by one! Moreover, no circle-maker has claimed the construction of them and there are no denials or attempts of official explanation.

Only the devoted to the *crop circle* phenomena Internet sites have taken care of the matter, but the news that the aliens had perhaps responded to the message sent by SETI in 1974, had not reached the ears of the media. This time it was not the usual complicated *crop circle* that the detractors of the UFO phenomenon wanted to attribute to the usual British pretty old men; this time the "message" was interpretable. So scholars had to check whether by chance the Chilbolton glyph contained something sensible at the scientific level. But even this time no one said anything on scientific grounds.



The answer to the message concerns the second glyph that, in unquestionable way, refers to the famous SETI message (DNA structure according to the origin of life), sent by the radio telescope at Arecibo (Puerto Rico), in the afternoon of 16 December 1974.



At that time the SETI (Search of Extraterrestrial Intelligence) was still a recent foundation. On the afternoon of December 16, 1974 sent a message in binary code, widely publicized, thanks to the one megawatt (one million watts) transmitter recently equipped with the larger and more directive parabolic antenna in the whole world (305 meters in diameter).

Thanks to such a parabolic antenna, the beam of electromagnetic waves, extremely powerful, focused and theoretically perceptible throughout our galaxy, had an intensity ten million times greater than that of radio waves emitted by our sun.

So the message conveyed by SETI covered a very small part of the sky and it was directed towards a globular cluster of stars called M13, about 22,800 years light from us, in the constellation of Hercules.

SETI also reiterated that it could not be an answer from aliens, because any answer would come after about 50,000 years, traveling at the speed of light. But SETI did not absolutely think that extraterrestrials they imagine to be thousands of light years far, in reality are here in our solar system, controlling Earth from their concealed positions. So we think that extraterrestrials perfectly and quickly received the SETI message.

As we have just said, the crop circles are a controversial subject. To distinguish the jokes from possible alien messages must verify whether or not the glyphs represent forms "*archetypal*" specifically developed to directly speak to the unconscious through a universal language. Done this first discernment, we must study each case thoroughly checking all the physical aspects, the testimonies and the presence or absence of credible UFO evidence.

In conclusion, we do not have the certainty that the Chilbolton *crop circles* have an alien origin, but we are convinced that this mode of communication could fall within the complex project that extraterrestrials strategically adopt to provoke a global discussion of our societies about their possible presence in our solar system.

CHAPTER 6

EXTRATERRESTRIALS IN THE OLD TESTAMENT

Who was the "Lord" of the Bible?

The histories of the people of Israel described in the Bible, such as the one of the Mayans described in the Popol Vuh, the one of the Incas, and of the ancient Egyptians, speak of "gods" descended from heaven.

Of course, the Bible which concerns Jews and Christians, is not the only "*holy book*" which we can refer to. Even other religions, such as Buddhism, Hinduism and Islam, are based on ancient writings that are very similar to what we find in the *Bible*. For example, what kind of things do "*vimanas*" represent? They are described in Hindu epics and Tibetan books which are older than 5000 years!

The Sanskrit term "*vimana*" ("*vimanam*" in Pali) refers to mysterious flying objects described in the ancient Hindu epics. Such flying objects were able to do much better performances than those of modern space ships. In the ancient religious texts of Indian philosophy, "*vimanas*" are described as means of transportation used by the "*heavenly beings*" during their travels. In one of these texts, the Ramayana of Valmiki, we can verbatim read: "*The gleaming spacecraft was radiating a fiery glow. The winged chariot of Ravana was flying flaming like a vivid red flame. It was like a comet in the sky*". Hence, such a ship was something which emitted a loud noise when taking off, cloaked in a bright light... "*When he took off, his roar reached all four cardinal points*".

Please, see: "*Vidya Bharata Vedanta pages -Vimana. Starships of gods*".

<http://www.vedanta.it/>

<http://pagediscover.com/www/vedanta.it.html>

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=cioahJVjs4U>

<https://www.videoemagie.cloud/vimana-trovato-in-una-grotta-dellafghanistan-lastronave-degli-dei/>

However, we simply analyze some biblical passages, as this is the most close to our culture sacred text and therefore more easily accessible to the mentality and to the understanding of our readers. In this chapter in particular, but throughout the treatise, when we quote the Bible, we refer to the text published by the CEI (Italian Episcopal Conference) in 2008. Here the various terms attributed to the divinities and reported on the original texts, have been translated with the term "*God*" or the term "*Lord*", always seen as the *Supreme Creator* of the universe. In fact, many scholars of ancient and sacred texts think that such divinities are different entities and that in particular the so-called "*Lord*" is not at all the *Supreme Entity*, or the God of the Catholic Bible.

The Hebrew word has been translated into English with the word "*Lord*", which could be associated with the Latin "*senior*" *that means "older"*. Daily, in the morning and in the evening, all religious Jews recite the following prayer: Shma 'Ishral Adonai, Aleinu Adonai Ahd. In this prayer King Sargon of Accadia is occultly mentioned. In fact, we think that its true meaning is: "*Hear Israel, Adonai [ADNI (אֲדֹנִי)], the Lord, [the Shekhinah (שְׁכִינָה), the highest expression of divinity on Earth] is Akkadian*". We must, in fact, remember that "*Sargon of Ahd (Accadia - Akkad)*" had created the unity of the Mesopotamian empire and was considered the "*Great One*" or the great unifier. In fact, in Hebrew, a language derived from Akkadian, "*AHD*" (אֶחָד) means "*one*". Therefore, Sargon is, by tradition, considered, more or less occultly, the "*Shekhinah*" (שְׁכִינָה - SHKINÈ), that is the most ancient (*Senior - Lord*) personality of the Semitic tradition. As we just said, in English this same term is translated with "*lord*" which derives from the old English "*hlāford*" which means "*keeper, guardian*".

Therefore, let's open the Bible and seek to verify and investigate the so long cited divine presence with much more careful eye.

Genesis 19: 1-3. *«And the two angels came to Sodom in the evening, and Lot was sitting in the gate of the city. And seeing them, he rose up and went to meet them: and worshipped prostrate to the ground (Lott's behavior suggests that he has already met these angels before). And said: I beseech you, my lords, turn into the house of your servant, and lodge there: wash your feet, and in the morning you shall go on your way. And they said: No, but we will abide in the street. He pressed them very much to turn in unto him: and when they were come into his house, he made them a feast, and baked unleavened bread, and they ate».*

It seems very strange that, until now, only few enlightened people have noticed the simplicity and clarity of the aforementioned passage. To explain such an extraordinary meeting, most of scholars commentators of various religions have woven a very ancient plot, carrying on a philosophical-theological logic which, rather than enlighten the readers, disorients and discourage them, even though they are often fitted with faith and courage in personally reading such pages.

But nowadays, how can we believe that "angels" are "human" beings with a beautiful figure and supplied with powerful feathered wings as described to children in catechism classes?

It seems much more logical that the wings described by historians and artists of the ancient times, were nothing but a symbol. Actually, what other kind of symbol could better give the idea of extraterrestrials coming from and going to the sky? Don't forget that in those days only the birds could do it, thanks to their *wings*!

Note that the various religions describe "angels" as "celestial" and "purely spiritual" creatures... So, why such creatures need to sleep, to eat, even to wash their feet as has actually happened at Abraham's home?

In this regard let's mention another interesting episode.

Genesis, 18, 1-8 *«And the Lord appeared to him in the vale of Mambre as he was sitting at the door of his tent, in the very heat of the day. And when he had lifted up his eyes, there appeared to him three men standing near to him: (Even in this passage the "Lord" is presented in human form) and as soon as he saw them, he ran to meet them from the door of his tent, and adored down to the ground. And he said: Lord, if I have found favor in thy sight, pass not away from thy servant. But I will fetch a little water, and wash ye your feet, and rest ye under the tree. And I will set a morsel of bread, and strengthen ye your heart, afterwards you shall pass on: for therefore are you come aside to your servant. And they said: Do as thou hast spoken. Abraham made haste into the tent to Sara, and said to her: Make haste, temper together three measures of our, and make cakes upon the hearth. And he himself ran to the herd, and took from thence a calf, very tender and very good, and gave it to a young man, who made haste and boiled it. He took also butter and milk, and the calf which he had boiled, and set before them: but he stood by them under the tree while they were eating».*

Once again, these "celestial" beings eat, drink, talk, rest and, incidentally, do wash their feet!

If we examine a commonly held copy of the edition of the Biblical text, also equipped with the right "imprimatur", we realize that the aforementioned paragraph is preceded by a title written by several large letters: "GOD, TOGETHER WITH TWO ANGELS, APPEARS TO ABRAHAM". Now, can we admit that "God", as it is conceived by theology, could be identified as a being who walks, eats, drinks, rest (really a nonsense to think of a God who could be "tired"), who speaks and washes his feet?

So, the characters who appear to Abraham don't leave us so greatly amazed! It seems very logical that only the primitiveness can have pushed those populations to identify "God" in those highly evolved beings. We must remember that we always refer to people who lived two thousand years before Christ.

So, who really was the so-called "Lord" who has been living for full days with Moses, speaking face to face with him and with other people of those times?

Exodus, 24, 15-18 – «And when Moses was gone up, a cloud covered the mount. And the glory of the Lord dwelt upon Sinai, covering it with a cloud six days: and the seventh day he called him out of the midst of the cloud. And the sight of the glory of the Lord, was like a burning fire upon the top of the mount, in the eyes of the children of Israel. And Moses entering into the midst of the cloud, went up into the mountain: And he was there forty days and forty nights».

Those who, independently of any philosophical speculation, have merely studied the objective UFO phenomena, confirm that in the variety of cases circumstances emerge in which these objects appear accompanied by halos or even wrapped in a kind of cloud. This particular aspect is proved by a large number of sightings and observations followed by ufo-scholars or common people who have successively given testimony. Denaerde himself was present at a phenomenon like that when the eight largans left Earth going back to their planet.

For example, in 1886, November 3, in Hamar, Norway, an object was described as having the appearance of a cloud. It was flying fast and was emitting flares and flashes of light. In Desmond Leslie's and other ufo-scholars's opinion, such a fog is real water vapor attracted by the flying saucer during the reversal of polarity.

However, as a further evidence of this distinctive feature of the extraterrestrial machines, there are numerous written and photographic documentations available thanks to specialized newspapers, magazines and various texts dealing with the UFO phenomena.

So, how should we interpret the above mentioned biblical passage?

Do we have to believe that Moses has gone into a cloud and that for forty days and forty nights, he ate manna and drank condensed clusters of water vapor droplets? And how is it possible that after this "diet" he had become as far wise as to instruct his people instead of catching a bad cold because of the humidity of the cloud?

Okay... Maybe, there was that famous "Lord" hidden inside that cloud... The same "Lord" we have already met talking about Abraham and Lot. And how is it possible that such a "Lord", already clearly described showing human characteristics and human appearance, could feel so comfortable even living in a cloud?

Was he perhaps standing suspended in the middle of the cloud just waving his mighty wings?

Wow! But we have been always told that only the Angels have got wings!

At this point it is our duty to react. Evidently there is something wrong in this interpretation.

Exodus, 40, 34-38. «Then the cloud covered the tent of meeting, and the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle. Moses was not able to enter the tent of meeting because the cloud settled upon it, and the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle. Whenever the cloud was taken up from the tabernacle, the Israelites would set out on each stage of their journey; but if the cloud was not taken up, then they did not set out until the day that it was taken up. For the cloud of the LORD was on the tabernacle by day, and fire was in the cloud by night, before the eyes of all the house of Israel at each stage of their journey».

These passages could be symbolically interpreted from the esoteric point of view. The angel is a symbol, the cloud is another symbol, the fire and the light of the cloud are other symbols, and so on. According to such a specific code, the whole Bible passes from an historic interpretation plan to an esoteric one that is completely ignored by people and scientifically inconceivable.

Now we keep the highest regard for the authentic esoteric initiatory paths because they are inexhaustible sources of personal growth. So, we are not here to bring turmoil about. We are simply saying that the biblical aspect is not only symbolic, but also historical. Therefore the facts, clearly shown by the Bible, took really place. Let us add that these events took place according to a precise logic, that is, by following the line of an esoteric message written in cosmic terms.

To succeed in catching the prophetic sense of the UFO phenomena, we must first make the effort to put all prejudice out of our minds. It's just a matter of refinement. We must be very strict and accept the reality of a new "*tune*" with the higher spheres of knowledge. The fact is that, in its totality, the flying saucers phenomenon, isn't absolutely due to chance. Everything happens thanks to a logical and a precise symbolic language. However this is not a premeditated tactic, devised for the humans races of planet Earth; it rather is a way of expression which is common for all the civilizations which are organized according to a superior plane of existence and life that are different and much more advanced in comparison with ours. As regards the advanced civilizations, words, movements, behaviors and other expressions in general, are not the result of a kind of intelligence and of a kind of will as chaotic as ours are. On the contrary, they are the result of a kind of intelligence and a kind of will which are treading on a one-way path that is in complete harmony with what we can call "*divine creative flow*".

In the Bible, the extraterrestrial presence is a clear and logical fact from all points of view, and it seems to us perfectly absurd that, beyond the esoteric interpretation, people still continue to believe that the famous "*cloud*" of the quoted passages is a true cloud.

For example, let us consider the Aborigines of the new continent, Oceania. What is the name that they still use to indicate a plane? They call it "*iron bird*". If these primitives handed down their past experiences regarding an "*iron bird*" to posterity, what could their descendants understand? If we were these descendants we should think: "*It is a shame that so an interesting race of birds has suffered its extinction*". And so we would demonstrate to have very few critical sense... Rather we would seem to be lazy and stupid people.

Let us read some other excerpts from the Bible...

Numbers, 9, 15-19. «*On the day the tabernacle was set up, the cloud covered the tabernacle, the tent of the covenant; and from evening until morning it was over the tabernacle, having the appearance of fire. It was always so: the cloud covered it by day and the appearance of fire by night. Whenever the cloud lifted from over the tent, then the Israelites would set out; and in the place where the cloud settled down, there the Israelites would camp. At the command of the LORD the Israelites would set out, and at the command of the LORD they would camp. As long as the cloud rested over the tabernacle, they would remain in camp*».

It seems to be natural that such a "*cloud*" continues to arouse suspicions. We are sure that lot of people, reflecting on the movements in the sky of the famous "*star of Bethlehem*", have already guessed that it could not be a "*star*" or a comet, or even a meteorite. A natural celestial body cannot be a guide neither for the Three Kings, nor for any other people! Is it possible that a natural celestial body could stand over Jesus' house (a manger) and then set off cheered up by a chorus of "*angels*"?

But let's see what happens to MOSES, this "*Son of light*," as his name seems to signify (instead of "*taken out of the water*"). He must be considered a true mediator between the Earth and the Heaven.

Exodus, 33, 9-11. «When Moses entered the tent, the pillar of cloud would descend and stand at the entrance of the tent, and the LORD would speak with Moses. When all the people saw the pillar of cloud standing at the entrance of the tent, all the people would rise and bow down, all of them, at the entrance of their tent. Thus the LORD used to speak to Moses face to face, as one speaks to a friend. Then he would return to the camp; but his young assistant, Joshua son of Nun, would not leave the tent».

In short, the "Lord" spoke to Moses face to face, as if they were old friends. This contradicts another biblical passage which states that those who, even by mistake, see the face of God would die. Probably Moses was a particular person, already psycho-physically arranged to have such kind of meetings. Not everybody could get closer to the "Lord" and his "cloud". This is clear in other passages. Let's read one...

Exodus, 34, 1-5. «The Lord said to Moses, "Cut two tablets of stone like the former ones, and I will write on the tablets the words that were on the former tablets, which you broke. Be ready in the morning, and come up in the morning to Mount Sinai and present yourself there to me, on the top of the mountain. No one shall come up with you, and do not let anyone be seen throughout all the mountain; and do not let flocks or herds graze in front of that mountain." So Moses cut two tablets of stone like the former ones; and he rose early in the morning and went up on Mount Sinai, as the Lord had commanded him, and took in his hand the two tablets of stone. The Lord descended in the cloud and stood with him there».

In other passages, all the information is described in detail regarding how to fence off the places where the "cloud" had to settle. We can even read all the recommendations given to people so that no one dared to get closer, in order to avoid the risk of terrible consequences. Even today it seems certain that UFOs can create halos and energy fields which cause strange effects on living beings which do not respect the right distances.

And now let us see another curious fact...

2 Kings, 2, 11-12 (Elijah and Elisha speak calmly walking along the street). «As they continued walking and talking, a chariot of fire and horses of fire separated the two of them, and Elijah ascended in a whirlwind into heaven. 12 Elisha kept watching and crying out, "Father, father! The chariots of Israel and its horsemen!»

At this point, we don't need to make any comment, because everybody can do his own reflections about. The "cloud" was not a real cloud, and the reasons of that are obvious. The "Lord" was not "a god" as we commonly understand God thanks to the concept of our religion, but it was a "god" that is one of those extraterrestrial beings at the service of cosmic supreme deity.

The chariot and the horses of fire are just pure images to define a strange machine. How to give it a name? Think that the only means of transportation known in those days were chariot and horses! Rather, such a strange mean of transportation was even able to transport human beings from Earth to Heaven and back.

Do we want to see how the prophet Ezekiel speaks?

Ezekiel, 1, 4 and so on «As I looked, a stormy wind came out of the north: a great cloud with brightness around it and fire flashing forth continually, and in the middle of the fire, something like gleaming amber... I saw a wheel on the Earth beside the living creatures, one for each of the four of them. As for the appearance of the wheels and their construction: their appearance was like the gleaming of beryl; and the four had the same form, their construction being something like a wheel within a wheel. And above the dome over their heads there was something like a throne, in appearance like sapphire; and seated above the likeness of a throne was something that seemed like a human form. Like the bow in a cloud on a rainy day, such was the appearance of the splendor all around».

We wouldn't be surprised if we become aware that the director of the film *"Close Encounters of the Third Kind"* had been inspired by these biblical passages for the realization of certain scenes of his famous movie. But Ezekiel progressively passes from the encounter of the first kind to that one of the second and to that one of third. Now, let us follow him during his extraordinary experiences.

Ezekiel, 10, 1-8 «And I saw and behold in the firmament that was over the heads of the cherubim's (Ezekiel was watching secretly the movement of the angels of the Lord which he calls "Cherubini") there appeared over them as it were the sapphire stone, as the appearance of the likeness of a throne". And he spoke to the man, that was clothed with linen, and said: Go in between the wheels that are under the cherubim's and fill thy hand with the coals of re that are between the cherubim's, and pour them out upon the city. And he went in, in my sight: And the cherubim's stood on the right side of the house, when the man went in, and a cloud filled the inner court. And the glory of the Lord (the cloud) was lifted up from above the cherub to the threshold of the house: and the house was filled with the cloud, and the court was filled with the brightness of the glory of the Lord. (When the cloud becomes luminous Ezekiel calls it glory. In these last lines is important to note that this divine cloud is described like something quite substantial, material). And the sound of the wings of the cherubim's (Probably these wings were just devices unknown to terrestrials that they were holding behind and that just used to move the air) was heard even to the outward court as the voice of God Almighty speaking. And when he had commanded the man that was clothed with linen (Without space suits and devices used for to flying), saying: Take fire from the midst of the wheels that are between the Cherubim's: he went in and stood beside the wheel. And one cherub stretched out his arm from the midst of the cherubim's to the fire that was between the Cherubim's: and he took, and put it into the hands of him that was clothed with linen (It was probably something that gives off light): who took it and went forth. And there appeared in the cherubim's the likeness of a man's hand under their wings».

Ezekiel goes on in dispassionately describing, that contorted and contrasting wonderful scene. Ezekiel was an expert in divine matters (he came from priestly families), and had in fact attributed such phenomena to the supreme creator of Heaven and Earth. Fortunately the *"Creator"* is much more than just somebody who comes down to Earth on board of fire clouds. He is not somebody who gives orders while showing his power. Anyway, as we said before, all this is part of a cosmic divine plan.

We find quite interesting to note that such confused Ezekiel's description is, at the bottom, full of particular aspects which leads us to imagine clear UFO phenomena. Ezekiel makes mention of a flying object with on top a dome made of transparent material. And inside it is clearly visible a guide place. The driver's seat is occupied by a human shaped being that Ezekiel must have mistaken for God sitting on his throne. He then repeatedly mentions the fact that such flying object seems to be composed of more wheels. In this regard, we must remember that various UFO sightings are described in the chronicles which present similar characteristics and which arouse the same impressions among the observers.

On 15 May 1879, the admiral of the port in the Persian Gulf received an HMS Vulture relationship that can be summarized as follows: two huge bright wheels, turning on themselves, slowly sink from a level slightly above the surface of the sea towards a great depth. (This is the evidence that, as described by Denaerde, flying saucers are amphibians and that, as claimed by other UFO-scholars, there are UFO bases placed in safe places in the depths of seas and oceans).

Again in the Persian Gulf, on April 4, 1901, people aboard Kilwa ship clearly sighted some other *"bright spinning wheels"*. Furthermore, the structure made with concentric wheels, although not very common, is anyway something that has been reported several times in the context of the UFO sightings.

Afterward, Ezekiel adds a set of other details such as, for example, the hot coals in the cherubim's hands, the fire under the cart and the wheels, and the "*sound of wings*" similar to the "*voice of God*".

This last description still shows the poor concept that the people of the time had of "*God*". Everything which fell outside the box of their immediate understanding was interpreted as God's manifestation. Whoever was able to make the so-called "*miracles*" and fulfill wonderful things was called "*God*". Moreover, Ezekiel even mentions a "*God*" who makes loud noise while speaking. Maybe somebody made use of a very powerful amplifier, like an 2000w rms device? This just to be heard at a long distance by an entire population scattered in a valley? Nowadays all this wouldn't impress people! Everybody who have attended outdoor rock concerts knows well the matter!... And we can hear the percussions of a discotheque also from a distance of a couple of miles away...

Rather, all this is very representative because it demonstrate the existence of a very limited interpretative capacity. After all, there was an incredible technical and evolutionary abyss between these populations and our "*older brothers*" coming from the space... Perhaps the same gap that there could be between a wild monkey and the current man... Please, imagine what a monkey could think while seeing a man when landing on board of an helicopter. Which way this monkey would tell their unsuspecting companions her strange encounter?

She would speak of a "*God*" without fur falling down from the sky inside a great coconut. Surely, the monkey would say that such a "*God*" made a loud noise. Then, getting off the coconut, he looked molting like a snake (the pilot who takes off his flight suit and helmet). A curious snake indeed! Because he, unlike the normal ones, before returning into his flying coconut he put back his own old skin, and so on.

Such a comparison sounds almost comical and paradoxical, but reflects a parallel situations that coincides with the one that happened to Ezekiel. However, the real paradoxical situation, is that even nowadays little or nothing has changed and people go on grabbing crabs instead of fishes.

Dozens and dozens of sightings are recorded every week all over the world. Furthermore, hundreds and hundreds of sightings relate of objects showing features that cannot be identifiable as terrestrial phenomena. Nevertheless people continue to talk about weather balloons, lightning, artificial satellites, luminescence and so on. In short, people talk about everything except of flying saucers! The masses pushed to skepticism seem to be happy to play into the hands of the various governments often complicit of certain officially recognized scientific circles.

Tens and hundreds of even important and widely documented sightings, all over the world confirm that strange human shaped beings have been observed when getting off or getting on board of flying saucers. Yet people continue to ignore and to repeat that extraterrestrials do not exist, that they cannot come among us, that they can only exist in the imagination of science fiction writers or thanks to the sick mind of visionaries or thanks to the humor of emeritus jokers.

But now let us ask who is the more stubborn... The current man or Ezekiel?

At least Ezekiel confirmed what he saw and concluded that his strange experience belonged neither to Earth nor to men.

CHAPTER 7

EXTRATERRESTRIALS IN THE NEW TESTAMENT

The “*star*” of *Bethlehem*

Let’s go on with the discussion on the Star of Bethlehem. Was it a man-made satellite? Or a weather balloon?

If so, the mystery would get even more amazing implications since weather balloons and man-made satellites did not yet exist neither in the reality, nor in the imagination of the men of that time.

Many scholars have given an astronomical interpretation of this Gospel passage. As the matter of fact, it was the only one that we could give according to our knowledge. But rather the sentence “*it came and stood over*” undermines everything. In fact it means that the “*star*” was first moving in the sky and then was stopping stationing above a particular spot over the house or over (who knows?), the manger. Just stopping “*above*” and then hovering very close to the place where Jesus “*was born*”, that strange flying object could give precise and therefore useful indication to the Kings.

All this lies outside of any physical understanding schema. On the contrary, it becomes perfectly explicable if we say that such a “*star*” was nothing but one of the usual luminous flying means of transportation used by our cosmic older brothers.

And there's another little detail to be noted: the Kings “*seeing the star rejoiced with exceeding great joy*”. Nowadays, some people who made “*close encounters*” experiences claim to have felt strange sensations and a particular psychological state during such events. They allude to feelings of joy, happiness and inner peace. On the contrary, other people claim to have been invaded by an unspeakable terror. We mean the same terror that the two guards felt when the two “*angels*” rolled away the stone at the entrance of the Jesus tomb, as told in the Gospel story. It seems that the feelings experienced by the protagonists of close encounters harmonize with the inner state of each of them.

Of course, in almost all cases, the flying saucers are sighted at full power and are in a state of intense brightness, therefore, if distant, they look like stars. Since in this specific case the above mentioned “*star*” showed the form of a comet, it would be enlightening to recall some facts of UFO history, according to which the flying objects sometime showed themselves the shape of comets! So that they could not be identifiable as astronomical phenomena.

Also from the already quoted Leslie’s book “*Inside the Space Ships*”, we can briefly quoted the following information: 1883 August 29. Captain Mark Noble (charter fishing guide) sees a blazing “*object as a new splendid comet*”, from the nucleus of Which a ray of light was intensely emitted.

The same object, or a similar one, was seen in Liverpool on 29 August. On 12 and 13 September another similar “*comet*” was observed by Prof. Swift in Rochester, New York and another one on September 21 at Yeovil, England.

Finally, another object of the same appearance was seen in Puerto Rico on the second of November.

Here we are referring to sightings occurred in the past years because nowadays the objects of this kind are neither defined bright clouds, nor comets, but simply “*UFO*”. Of course, defining the

star of Bethlehem as a flying saucer may seem like a very new and remarkably bold choice. Especially it demystifies the beautiful story that we were taught when we were children. But that it had to happen sooner or later. Sooner or later everyone discovers who Santa Claus really is. After all, childhood is a period that must pass.

The true nature of Jesus the Christ

When speaking about Christian faith, we use the expression "*Jesus the Christ*" in the place of "*Jesus Christ*". Actually, in the collective imagination, ordinary people think that we should refer to the Savior with the expression "*Jesus Christ*", as if it were a sort of "*name and surname*". In reality, things are very different. Meanwhile, the name "*Jesus*" derives from Latin, which derives from the Aramaic Ishua (יֵשׁוּעַ) which is then associated with the Aramaic term "*Masiah*" (מָשִׁיחַ), in Hebrew (מָשִׁיחַ), meaning "anointed" which in ancient Greek sounds "*Christós*" (Χριστός), from the Greek verb "*chriein*" which means, precisely "*to anoint*".

Therefore, "*Christ*", "*Messiah*", means "anointed", that is "*holy of God*", that is "*protected*" by the divine authority. The "*Messiah*" (that is "*the Christ*") is an envoy, a delegate with the task of saving humanity, sanctioned by God with authority and officially protected by him. It is therefore a title added to the proper name which indicates and qualifies the role.

Jesus, called "*the Christ*", central figure of the New Testament, is worshiped as the son of God by Christians and considered an important prophet even by Muslims.

From a cultural point of view this explains why, in this treatise, we have chosen to adopt the correct expression of "*Jesus the Christ*".

As already stated above in the previous chapter, the Bible (*Old and New Testament*), which concerns the Jews and Christians, must not be considered the only "*sacred text*" to which we can refer. In fact, there are some other personages, also-called "*avatars*", who appeared in various periods and in various parts of the world. They have spread the cosmic message on the path that Jesus the Christ would travel in the future. In Sanskrit the term "*avatars*" means «*the one who descends to Earth, embodying the deity, in order to protect the cosmic law*».

So, in their own way, even other religions, based on "*sacred*" ancient scriptures, present many similarities with Judaism and Christianity. Of course, for Christians, the closest and most suitable source to their millennial religious culture is the Gospel text, that is "*the word of Jesus Christ*". For this reason, agreeing with Denaerde, we refer to the Gospel, believing to be more understood by readers.

We could still find in "*Jesus Christ*", rather than a single man, the emblematic figure of "*avatars*", without of course privileging him in comparison with the others. In fact, if all the "*avatars*" are really the manifestation of "*cosmic gods*" there can be no difference which distinguishes them with the exception of the appearance due to times, places, different races and cultures. But the basic message remains the same, that is the essential and the universal one, capable of leading the "*Earth Humans*" toward the right final goal, regardless of time, place, race and culture.

We prefer talk about "*Jesus Christ*" as he were a clear example of "*universal avatars*" in order to make our essay better understood by our Western-cultured readers.

In fact, when Denaerde asked the eight Iargans whether Jesus the Christ was an "*omnicreative*" person, they replied as follows: «*Of course, the Christ was the first "omnicreative" person. All intelligent races know about a Christ, that is a member of the race that became a symbol of "omnicreativity"*».

Obviously, for the Iargans "Christ" is nothing but an iconic figure, just as a symbol and not a single Historical person. They had to simply explain the matter to Denaerde in order to be better understood by a man of Western culture and Christian formation. For this reason the Iargans assert that all intelligent races refer to a member of a race which is the supervisor of the cosmic law. Such a member could be called "Christ" or could be considered the "omnicreativity" symbol.

To say the truth, Denaerde never asked the Iargans who physically and historically Jesus was, and those aliens never approached the subject.

The most recent UFO thesis dwell on this aspect, not because it is decisive, but to make room for the spirit that impels people to understand and explain what is inexplicable and therefore acceptable by faith only. However, what is really important in the figure of Christ, is his message of salvation, which is based on the love of people for neighbors, on the love of people for the creative Intelligence and the love of people for the whole creation. Using Iargans' language, the creative Intelligence can be called "omnipotens", or "omnipresent creativity", that is to say "omnicreativity"). On this subject, the UFO theory and theology are essentially in agreement.

The Annunciation of Luke 1: 5-35 «There was in the days of Herod, the king of Judea, a certain priest named Zachary, of the class of Abia; and his wife was of the daughters of Aaron, and her name Elizabeth. And they were both just before God, walking in all the commandments and justifications of the Lord without blame. And they had no son, for that Elizabeth was barren, and they both were well advanced in years. And it came to pass, when he executed the priestly function in the order of his course before God, According to the custom of the priestly office, it was his lot to offer incense, going into the temple of the Lord. And all the multitude of the people was praying without, at the hour of incense. And there appeared to him an angel of the Lord, standing on the right side of the altar of incense. (A figure that appears suddenly ... It could be a hologram). And Zachary seeing him, was troubled, and fear fell upon him. But the angel said to him: Fear not, Zachary, for thy prayer is heard; and thy wife Elizabeth shall bear thee a son, and thou shalt call his name John: And thou shalt have joy and gladness, and many shall rejoice in his nativity. For he shall be great before the Lord; and shall drink no wine nor strong drink: and he shall be filled with the Holy Ghost, even from his mother's womb. And he shall convert many of the children of Israel to the Lord their God. And he shall go before him in the spirit and power of Elias; that he may turn the hearts of the fathers unto the children, and the incredulous to the wisdom of the just, to prepare unto the Lord a perfect people. And Zachary said to the angel: Whereby shall I know this? for I am an old man, and my wife is advanced in years. And the angel answering, said to him: I am Gabriel, who stand before God: and am sent to speak to thee, and to bring thee these good tidings. And behold, thou shalt be dumb, and shalt not be able to speak until the day wherein these things shall come to pass, because thou hast not believed my words, which shall be fulfilled in their time. And the people were waiting for Zachary; and they wondered that he tarried so long in the temple. And when he came out, he could not speak to them: and they understood that he had seen a vision in the temple. And he made signs to them, and remained dumb. And it came to pass, after the days of his office were accomplished, he departed to his own house. And after those days, Elizabeth his wife conceived, and hid herself five months, saying: Thus hath the Lord dealt with me in the days wherein he hath had regard to take away my reproach among men. And in the sixth month, the angel Gabriel was sent from God into a city of Galilee, called Nazareth, To a virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David; and the virgin's name was Mary. And the angel being come in, said unto her: Hail, full of grace, the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women. Who having heard, was troubled at his saying, and thought with herself what manner of salutation this should be. And the angel said to her: Fear not, Mary, for thou hast found grace with God. Behold thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and shalt bring forth a son; and thou shalt call his name Jesus. He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the most High; and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of David his father; and he shall reign in the house of Jacob forever. And of his kingdom there shall be no end. And Mary said to the angel: How shall this be done, because I know not man? And the angel answering, said to her: The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee,

and the power of the most High shall overshadow thee. And therefore also the Holy which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God».

The thesis of the extraterrestrial nature of Jesus until a few years ago could not find scientific evidence. Today it is no longer the case. The insemination in a test tube is now an established fact. The placement of a fertilized mature female reproductive cell into an uterus is a proven practice, not only practiced by regular couples, but also by not married people. For instance, in Italy there is a law which states that people can have a child with a sort of assisted reproduction. In short the law let a woman give birth to a child who biologically belongs to another woman. People is allowed to carry out such a solution unless the uterus is not lent to earn money. There are even cases of grandmothers who have given birth and raised their own grandson or granddaughter.

Let us reflect on this passage from the Old Testament concerning the birth of Isaac. This pregnancy is very special! Obviously this is an alien intervention. The extraterrestrials have made use of Sara's womb as a "*guest uterus*".

Genesis, 18, 10-14 And he said to him: I will return and come heard, she laughed behind the door of the tent. Now they were both old, and far advanced in years, and it had ceased to be with Sara after the manner of women. And she laughed secretly, saying: After i am grown old, and my lord is an old man, shall I give myself to pleasure? And the Lord said to Abraham: Why did Sara laugh, saying: Shall I, who am an old woman, bear a child indeed? Is there anything hard to God? According to appointment I will return to thee at this same time, life accompanying, and Sara shall have a son.

But how can it be that Jesus is similar to us if he is an extraterrestrial?

The race that has contacted Denaerde was chosen purposefully physically different from the terrestrial human beings. In this regard the largans have confirmed that there are extraterrestrial races very similar to the ones of Earth. They have been accompanying the "*Earth Humans*" since the mists of time, living in various bases established on the Moon and on the other planets in our solar system. They are the emissaries of the "*super-civilized*" or "*omnicreative*" societies who gave birth to the first Earth races from which the current mankind comes.

Therefore, the ancestors of the current mankind are extraterrestrials or crossbreeds with "*super-civilized*" races quite similar to the human races living on planet Earth. At the beginning such ancestors were accompanied and supported by extraterrestrials, but as they have proven to be able to start an autonomous evolutionary process, the evident accompaniment has been stopped in order to make it going on in a hidden way.

In support of we said above, we want first to refer to the biblical passage in *Genesis* (6: 1-4) which speaks about the intersections between gods and men, then of the *Tiwanaku* legend and Eskimo mythology, reported in chapter 3, which deals with men coming from stars and left on Earth. With regard to the latter, we do not know how many have come by choice and those who, instead, have been forced. However, from our point of view, even accepting that there are also cases of free choice, the second hypothesis is more plausible. In fact, we believe that cosmic laws exist according to which certain degenerate individuals and therefore no longer suitable to live in a "*super-civilized*" world, must be separated and placed in a position to resume their evolutionary process again on a primitive planet. We intend a sort of isolation comparable to our prisons.

This should not surprise us, because Bible often speaks of "*fallen angels*" and Peter, in his second letter, remembers such matter with the following words: "*For if God spared not the angels that sinned, but delivered them, drawn down by infernal ropes to the lower hell, unto torments, to be reserved unto judgment*". (The Second Epistle of St. Peter the Apostle, 2,4)

If so, we would conclude that planet Earth is a big prison, a "*purgatory*" (as the Christian tradition states) where it is necessary for the bad individuals to step back in evolution. This would explain

many things, first the fact that these individuals cannot be left alone. This would explain many things, first the fact that these individuals cannot be left alone. However, the "*super-civilized*" races, when applying such rules, must also be present on Earth to assist and accompany their brothers, albeit not overtly.

The extraterrestrials chosen to give start to the process of Christianity on Earth belonged to the basic strain that gave rise to the Israeli people. They have prepared the fertilized mature female reproductive cells which have been at various times implanted first into Elizabeth's uterus and then into the one of Mary's. These two women were related to each other and were chosen according to a precise logic. In fact they had the spiritual qualities needed to accompany the growth of two persons intended to affect the spiritual and social history of mankind. The insemination was designed over time. The extraterrestrial being that in the Gospel has been named Gabriel, oversaw the operation of insemination and was already known by the two women. In fact, Mary is not afraid when Gabriel arrived. She is only "*disturbed*" when he tells her the imminent gynecologic operation. Then from the Gospel we know that the two women lived together good part of the pregnancy period. This was a way for them to support one another and live as better as possible such an extraordinary and unique event that had happened to them.

The Christian religions say that only Jesus is the son of God who had to be born as a man... So, why the two figures, Jesus and John the Baptist, seem to be placed on the same level?

The cosmic project demanded that the Messiah was to be one, but the stage entrance of Jesus, which took place when Jesus was already thirty years old, was performed by a man of great quality and prepared for this entry in the scene. Both were extraterrestrial, but John the Baptist had to carry out the preparatory mission, while Jesus the very mission, that had to be the one conclusive. Both were extraterrestrial, but John the Baptist had to carry out the preparatory mission, while Jesus the very mission, that had to be the one conclusive. It could be (but there is no evidence on such a matter) that only Jesus belonged to an "*omnicreative society*", and that John the Baptist, instead, belonged to a "*super-civilized*" society. The Gospel, in fact, points clearly out the following fundamental difference:

Luke, 3,16 «John answered, saying unto all: I indeed baptize you with water; but there shall come one mightier than I, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to loose: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and with fire».

An important step that corroborates the thesis of the extraterrestrial nature of these two characters is precisely the gospel story of the baptism of Jesus, done by John in the Jordan River.

Luke, 3, 21-22 «Now when all the people were baptized, and when Jesus also had been baptized and was praying, the heaven was opened, and the Holy Spirit descended upon him in bodily form like a dove. And a voice came from heaven, "You are my Son, the Beloved; with you I am well pleased"».

In this Gospel it is stated that the "*Holy Spirit*" descended from heaven, described as something physical and therefore clearly visible. The Christian religion identifies the event with the image of a dove approaching the scene of baptism. But the Gospel does not say that it was a dove, but that it moved AS it was a dove. So it was something corporeal other than a dove.

Why does the evangelist refer to a dove to describe the event?

Evidently because this object was flying in the air moving with agility; because he was white and because the men of the time didn't know how best to describe an object that moved in the air approaching the scene of baptism. In the third chapter, where we talk about the "*UFO spheres*", this phenomenon is widely described and in the video of the experimental flight of the Concorde, we can clearly see this small white sphere that is approaching, moving with agility and precision, as they were "*observing*" something interesting, and then disappearing into the clouds. These UFO

spheres are probably small machines able to move in space and used by extraterrestrials to film, record and follow an event, sitting comfortably inside a spaceship or, perhaps, an extraterrestrial base. We therefore believe that the event of baptism in the Jordan was the subject of registration by extraterrestrials, using precisely these we call UFO spheres which, as we have already argued, are small machines much more advanced than our current drones. In fact, they do not fly, but float in space thanks to anti-gravity technologies also used by flying saucers.

Please watch the following footage: <https://youtu.be/Bug1JvskjuQ>

But why both Jesus and John, even though belonging to societies with different biologically and "psico-physical" development, have got characteristics of the Jewish race? The answer can be deduced from the information that the Iargans gave Stefan:

*«All the 'super-civilized races' explore the space and observe the planets on which life develops. Such races are non-discriminatory and respect the natural laws and respect the intelligent life. In any case, they want to improve the quality of the races through the reproductive selection. **There are absolute races that are very similar to the Earth Human**, and we think that the earth human race could be improved by planetary miscegenation».*

Therefore, our extraterrestrial thesis is derived from the biblical texts and from the logic that encourage us to go on along this path. When Gabriel announced to Mary that she will become mother, she asked how this was possible, because she hasn't had any relations with a man. The angel Gabriel replied:

Luke, 1, 36-37 *«And behold thy cousin Elizabeth, she also hath conceived a son in her old age; and this is the sixth month with her that is called barren: Because no word shall be impossible with God».*

So, also in this event there is a direct intervention of "God", as it happened for Mary. John the Baptist was instructed by the cosmic brothers and such activity has been helped by the fact that he has been living in places far from cities and from people.

Luke, 1, 80 *«And the child grew, and was strengthened in spirit; and was in the deserts until the day of his manifestation to Israel».*

As well as Jesus, John as soon as finished his education began to perform his mission.

But why had to be biologically extraterrestrials?

There are several reasons, but two of them are for us fundamental:

1. Not only there is a biological need, but also a spiritual one. The ovum fertilized by a superior creature carries within it the spiritual heritage characteristic of the much more evolved alien race from which it comes; Such an heritage was absolutely necessary to achieve the set objectives.
2. The extraterrestrials had designed a training program for the mission of their brothers. This program demanded continuous contacts and permanence inside the flying saucers. This program was effective and therefore only possible if the concerned parties were extraterrestrial beings themselves.

Matthew, 2, 1-11 «When Jesus therefore was born in Bethlehem of Juda, in the days of king Herod, behold, there came wise men from the east to Jerusalem. Saying, Where is he that is born king of the Jews? For we have seen his star in the east, and are come to adore him. And king Herod hearing this, was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him. And assembling together all the chief priests and the scribes of the people, he inquired of them where the Christ should be born. But they said to him: In Bethlehem of Juda. For so it is written by the prophet: And thou Bethlehem the land of Juda art not

the least among the princes of Juda: for out of thee shall come forth the captain that shall rule my people Israel. Then Herod, privately calling the wise men, learned diligently of them the time of the star which appeared to them; And sending them into Bethlehem, said: Go and diligently inquire after the child, and when you have found him, bring me word again, that I also may come to adore him. Who having heard the king, went their way; and behold the star which they had seen in the east, went before them, until it came and stood over where the child was. And seeing the star they rejoiced with exceeding great joy. And entering into the house, they found the child with Mary his mother, and falling down they adored him».

Luke, 2, 8-16 «And there were in the same country shepherds watching, and keeping the night watches over their flock. And behold an angel of the Lord stood by them, and the brightness of God shone round about them; and they feared with a great fear. And the angel said to them: Fear not; for, behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy, that shall be to all the people: For, this day, is born to you a Saviour, who is the Christ the Lord, in the city of David. And this shall be a sign unto you. You shall and laid in a manger. And suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly army, praising God, and saying: Glory to God in the highest; and on Earth peace to men of good will. And it came to pass, after the angels departed from them into heaven, the shepherds said one to another: Let us go over to Bethlehem, and let us see this word that is come to pass, which the Lord hath shewed to us. And they came with haste; and they found Mary and Joseph, and the infant lying in the manger».

Gabriel and the other extraterrestrial beings, strong of their knowledge and making use of the due privacy, have closely followed the evolution of this birth and have watched about, ready to intervene, if necessary, to protect its development.

Anyway, the birth of Jesus needed to be shown by important signs that would allow a great echo and a great response among the people. The flying saucer, which in the Gospel is identified as a star, showed up itself while guiding the three Kings, so attracting people and astonishing everyone with stopping above the house. As already stated, an object that moved showing the direction to the three Kings, and that *«stood over where the child was»* couldn't really have been a star... It surely could have been a flying saucer as abundantly testified by the UFO case histories.

Afterwards, the flying saucer has left his position above the "house", flew in the air and went to land not far away, illuminating the whole area to the point of generating a "great fear" in the pastors who had settled there for the night. From the inside of the spacecraft first came out Gabriel in order to speak to the shepherds and tranquillize them, then other extraterrestrials came out to control the situation and later they climbed back all together on board of the spaceship which speedy disappeared towards the sky. *"After the angels departed from them into heaven, the shepherds..."*. (Luke, 2.15). As the Gospel tells us, that strange event was the manifestation of the "Lord" instead of a UFO phenomenon, and those unusual people were the "Angels", instead of alien beings. This one has always been the most obvious interpretation, but, to say the truth, also wanted by those extraterrestrials.

These modes of acting are consistent with those that occur even in our days, with the difference that in the case of Jesus the event had been planned for cosmic purposes.

We repeat that even Denaerde, spokesman of the largans, says that the birth of Jesus was a scheduled event: *«All intelligent races know about a Christ, that is a member of the race that has become a symbol of the omnicreativity»*. And even the Kings say: *«For so it is written by the prophet: And thou Bethlehem the land of Juda art not the least among the princes of Juda: for out of thee shall come forth the captain that shall rule my people Israel»*.

John, 7, 14-18 «Now about the midst of the feast, Jesus went up into the temple, and taught. And the Jews wondered, saying: How doth this man know letters, having never learned? Jesus answered

them, and said: My doctrine is not mine, but his that sent me. If any man do the will of him; he shall know of the doctrine, whether it be of God, or whether I speak of myself. He that speaketh of himself, seeketh his own glory: but he that seeketh the glory of him that sent him, he is true, and there is no injustice in him».

Luke, 2, 42-50 «When he was twelve, they went up there according to the custom of the feast. But, after the days, while they were resuming their way back, the child Jesus remained in Jerusalem, without his parents noticing. Believing that he was in the party, they traveled for a day and then set about looking for him among relatives and acquaintances; and not finding him, they returned into Jerusalem, seeking him. And it came to pass, that, after three days, they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the doctors, hearing them, and asking them questions. And all that heard him were astonished at his wisdom and his answers. And seeing him, they wondered. And his mother said to him: Son, why hast thou done so to us? behold thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing. And he said to them: How is it that you sought me? did you not know, that I must be about my father's business? And they understood not the word that he spoke unto them».

The Gospel tells very little about Jesus' life before the age of thirty. In these two passages his extraordinary intelligence and wisdom are emphasized. *«And the Jews wondered, saying: How doth this man know letters, having never learned?»* (John, 7, 15). In fact, Jesus was only twelve years old... Nobody was allowed to study at the age of twelve! The young boys hadn't any access to the sacred texts. They were amazed by Jesus' cleverness, because they do not know his true nature. On the contrary such a nature was well known by Mary and Joseph. With the collaboration of Mary and Joseph, while child, Jesus continued to meet the Angel Gabriel and the other extraterrestrials, of which he was originated from. His parents have gradually educated and prepared him for performing the mission he was destined to.

He surely got into the flying saucers and was probably also brought in the bases on Earth or on other planets of our system, where everybody was very watchful in order to follow this extraordinary event. Surely he received the same training as all the children of his original society, studying in particular what he needed for the task planned for him on Earth.

When he says: *«And he said to them: How is it that you sought me? Did you not know, that I must be about my father's business?»* (Luke, 2,49), he seems to reply in an abrupt and disrespectful way. Actually, he said the truth and Joseph an' Mary were fully aware of it! As a matter of fact, Jesus was not their true son! He had a mission to perform, and the angel Gabriel had well explained the matter to his parents rather from the beginning. Aware of that, Jesus was astonished facing the behaviour of Joseph an' Mary, Therefore, just for or this reason he replied with an apparent rude manner.

Matthew, 17, 1-8 «And after six days Jesus taketh unto him Peter and James, and John his brother, and bringeth them up into a high mountain apart: And he was transfigured before them. And his face did shine as the sun: and his garments became white as snow. And behold there appeared to them Moses and Elias talking with him. And Peter answering, said to Jesus: Lord, it is good for us to be here: if thou wilt, let us make here three tabernacles, one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias. And as he was yet speaking, behold a bright cloud overshadowed them. And lo, a voice out of the cloud, saying: This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased: hear ye him. When the disciples heard this, they fell facedown to the ground, terrified. But Jesus came and touched them. Get up, he said. Don't be afraid. When they looked up, they saw no one except Jesus».

This passage is the evidence that Jesus had a decent and secure place in which to meet his cosmic brothers on a mountain, as it happened to Moses. On this occasion he wanted to involve his closest Apostles, even though they were unaware of the extraterrestrial reality. That great light came from the flying saucer while landing. The people named Moses and Elijah, really were two of the extraterrestrials that Jesus had plans to meet. (Maybe there also was Gabriele together with them). The

flying saucer was just landing, but it was still bright. Evidently, it was a solid body and his shadow loomed over the apostles. They got scared! Hearing strange voices and the hiss of the "solar wheels" of the flying saucers (see the descriptions made by Stefan Denaerde), they threw themselves to the ground holding their face in their hands, in order not to be dazzled. The flying saucer landed, made the aliens get in and departed. The silence returned, the apostles, at the invitation of Jesus, stood up, looked up and saw that Moses, Elijah and the "Lord" were no longer in the cloud.

For the apostles this meeting was impossible to understand and hard to explain. The flying saucer could only be described as a bright cloud, but being material inevitably was projecting its shade. The powerful voice which spoke (as before mentioned, the amps are part of a technology that we know, but it was inconceivable for them) wasn't the one of the "angels", but the one of the "Lord" who was driving his "bright cloud". Jesus and his cosmic brothers did nothing to explain to apostles the true nature of such events. The plan was that everything should be intended as a religious matter, just because in the future the very religion ought to be the "carrier" of the message for the salvation of mankind that Jesus had to spread on Earth.

One of the most important miracles, on which the Christian faith is based, is the resurrection of Jesus the Christ after his death. But Jesus was truly dead? Even nowadays thank to our good technology and medical knowledge sometimes we make mistakes about a diagnosis of death. In those days the possibility of making mistakes was surely higher. Even though Jesus wasn't really dead, all the descriptions and testimonies lead us to think very unlikely that he has completely got a good health only three days after.

The supposed probability that Jesus was seriously wounded, but not dead, it's not an important supposition that nothing takes away about the exceptional nature of this event and especially without compromising the size of such a person who had a cosmic nature... A person that our religion defines "Son of God".

However, on the basis of the extraterrestrial interpretation, this important event and the possible resurrection of Jesus, is explained by the following thesis: immediately after his death and the deposition in the tomb of his body, Jesus would have been taken by his extraterrestrial brothers, transported on their spaceships and there subjected to special advanced medical treatments that would have brought back to life.

Furthermore, the so-called "resurrection of Jesus" finds support in the following dialogue between Stefan Denaerde and the Iargans as regards organ transplantation activities in the large hospitals: *«After the transplant, the new artificial tissue must be raised to independent living with a biological radiation artificially applied. Only thanks to this transplant technique we can make a person get a complete health. A species that is able to manage the biological radiation can also dominate - within their hospitals - both life and death».*

So Stefan asked: *«Then, nobody dies on your planet?»*

«The ability of dominating death forces us to adopt a different medical ethic in comparison with yours. We are allowed to restore the possibility to be happy and not to prolong life when it must end for natural disposition».

So Stefan said: *«I understand. If we did the same, in the course of time, half of the world's population was expected to be treated in hospitals».*

The Iargans replied: *«More than half, taking into account our performance standards and our grade of efficiency».*

Jesus' body was taken away by his cosmic brothers. Such a version of the event is confirmed by the explicit presence of "Angels" near Jesus' tomb. We can read it in the following Gospel passages:

Luke, 24, 1-9 *«And on the first day of the week, very early in the morning, they came to the sepulcher, bringing the spices which they had prepared. And they found the stone rolled back from the sepulcher and going in, they found not the body of the Lord Jesus. And it came to pass, as they were astonished in their mind at this, behold, two men stood by them, in shining apparel. And as they were afraid, and bowed down their countenance towards the ground, they said unto them: Why seek you the living with the dead? He is not here, but is risen. Remember how he spoke unto you, when he was in Galilee, Saying: The Son of man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day rise again. And they remembered his words. And going back from the sepulcher, they told all these things to the eleven, and to all the rest».*

The Acts of the Apostles, 1, 9-11 *«And when he had said these things, while they looked on, he was raised up: and a cloud received him out of their sight. And while they were beholding him going up to heaven, behold two men stood by them in white garments. Who also said: Ye men of Galilee, why stand you looking up to heaven? This Jesus who is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come, as you have seen him going into heaven».*

Even the ascension of Jesus the Christ to heaven must be considered an obvious extraterrestrial intervention. The description is made using a supernatural kind of images... In fact, Jesus has simply entered a flying saucer which was in the air, standing above his head, which then took off. While the apostles watched the flying saucer while it was going away, two other extraterrestrials - who in turn would depart later from another point with a second flying saucer - were explaining the future destiny of Jesus the Christ to the people which had been watching that strange event.

For those who believe in the UFO reality, this explanation of Jesus' ascension is totally acceptable and logical: Jesus, member of an "omnicreative" super-civilization level, as soon as accomplished his mission, comes back into his home community, maybe dislocated in a support bases of our solar system. An important fact, which will be widely explained in the eight chapter of our essay, regards the successive contact of the level of the "omnicreativity" with the human species living on planet Earth, event that Jesus very clearly predicted two thousand years before.

The Gospel says: *«This Jesus who is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come, as you have seen him going into heaven»* Acts of the Apostles, 1, 11.

The assumption of Mary into heaven

The Assumption of Mary into heaven is a Catholic dogma which states that Mary, having completed the course of her terrestrial life, was transferred to heaven, both with the soul and the body, that is to say she was integrally assumed, accepted in heaven. This dogma is not recognized by other Christian confessions because it does not refer to the official Gospel, but only takes origin from apocryphal documents and legends.

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Assumption_of_Mary

By some scholars the text "*Transit of the Blessed Virgin Mary*" is attributed to Joseph of Arimathea.

The text tells that "*Virgin Mary*" had asked her son Jesus to be warned about her death three days earlier. The promise was kept: the second year after the Ascension of Jesus, Mary was praying when an Angel of the Lord appeared. He was holding a palm branch and said: in three days your

assumption into heaven will happen. “*Virgin Mary*” summoned Joseph of Arimathea and the other disciples of Jesus to her bedside and announced to them her departure also-called “death to the world” that we think it means “otherworldliness condition”.

«Coming on Sunday, the third hour, as the Holy Spirit descended on the apostles in a cloud, even the Christ descended with a multitude of angels and took up the soul of his beloved mother. And there was a great splendor of light and a sweet perfume smelled in the air while the Angels sang the Song of Solomon. So the Lord said: "Like a lily among thorns, so is my beloved mother among the virgins". So that all those who were present there fell down holding their own faces in their hands like the apostles fell down when the Christ was transfigured at their presence on Mount Tabor, and for a long time nobody has been able to get up again. Later, the light went off, while the soul of the Blessed Virgin Maria was assumed into heaven in a chorus of psalms, hymns and canticles of canticles. And while the cloud went up to the sky, the whole Earth shook, and in the same instant all the Knights clearly saw the "death" of the Holy Mary».

From the UFO point of view this story is perfectly analogue to the assumption into heaven of Jesus. This is why we report such a story, considering it as a credible event, which gives value and support to the Catholic dogma.

In fact, the important role played by Mary in the Christian project, her total acceptance and continuous contacts with the “*angels*”, push us to think that also Mary can actually has been transferred to the same extraterrestrial base where Jesus himself was transferred. If such an event had actually happened, the extraterrestrial interpretation also makes us think that Mary hasn’t been assumed after her death. Surely, creative beings living in the condition of “*super-civilization*” wouldn’t assume Mary after her death! If yes it should be a very questionable choice! So she went “*into the heaven*” while she was still alive. Her “*death*”, as described, must be interpreted as a “death to the world” that we think it means “otherworldliness condition”. In short we believe it was a fully-fledged physical departure.

This “*departure*” may have got various meanings, but we like to think that it is a recognition and gratification that extraterrestrials wanted to give to such a woman, so central and so important in their project. After all, even though Mary had been a terrestrial creature, she has anyway received in her womb an extraterrestrial “*omnicreative*” being. She has always been a loving and wise mother. So we think that she deserved the right to end his life in such a special way. We emphasize that, in our opinion, Mary (in Aramaic Miryàm - מרים), was physically a terrestrial girl, but her soul, due to the important role she had to play, was certainly of extraterrestrial origin; one of the many extraterrestrial “*souls*”, therefore, who reincarnate on Earth to carry out a specific mission.

The extraterrestrial project after Jesus’ coming back into heaven

The Acts of the Apostles, 26, 12-15 *«Whereupon when I was going to Damascus with authority and permission of the chief priest, At midday, O king, I saw in the way a light from heaven above the brightness of the sun, shining round about me, and them that were in company with me. And when we were all fallen down on the ground, I heard a voice speaking to me in the Hebrew tongue: Saul, Saul, why persecuting thou me? It is hard for thee to kick against the goad. And I said: Who art thou, Lord? And the Lord answered: I am Jesus whom thou persecutes».*

After Jesus had ended his mission and finally left Earth, the extraterrestrials went on performing their work by acting on the apostles. They have also involved Saul: even though he was not a true apostle, he anyway was a strong man destined to give the Christian message a suitable echo and a wide spreading. What is described in the Gospel passage: *«I saw in the way a light from heaven above the brightness of the sun, shining round about me, and them that were in company with me»*

(The Acts of the Apostles, 26,13) of course was nothing but one of the usual flying saucers. It is impossible to know if that voice really was the one of Jesus'. However, such detail is not important because Jesus is no longer a real man, but an entity that represents an unknown number of super-civilized societies which are involved in the accompaniment of the "Earth Humans" towards the *cosmic integration* or towards the "Kingdom of God", as written on the Gospel.

The Acts of the Apostles, 12, 1-11 *«And at the same time, Herod the king stretched forth his hands, to afflict some of the church. And he killed James, the brother of John, with the sword. And seeing that it pleased the Jews, he proceeded to take up Peter also. Now it was in the days of the Azymes. And when he had apprehended him, he cast him into prison, delivering him to four files of soldiers to be kept, intending, after the pasch, to bring him forth to the people. Peter therefore was kept in prison. But prayer was made without ceasing by the church unto God for him. And when Herod would have brought him forth, the same night Peter was sleeping between two soldiers, bound with two chains: and the keepers before the door kept the prison. And behold an angel of the Lord stood by him: and a light shined in the room: and he striking Peter on the side, raised him up, saying: Arise quickly. And the chains fell off from his hands. And the angel said to him: Gird thyself, and put on thy sandals. And he did so. And he said to him: Cast thy garment about thee, and follow me. And going out, he followed him, and he knew not that it was true which was done by the angel: but thought he saw a vision. And passing through the first and second lanes, they came to the iron gate leading to the city, which itself opened to them. And going out, they passed on through one street: and immediately the angel departed from him. And Peter coming to himself, said: Now I know in very deed, that the Lord hath sent his angel, and hath delivered me out of the hand of Herod, and from all the expectation of the people of the Jews».*

Stefan Denaerde unequivocally said that Jesus is a member of an "omnicreative" ceative race. It also claimed that these alien beings, thanks to their capacities, technology and knowledge, can act on man and on material things with effects which are for us inconceivable. This is also evident as regards the various miracles told in the Gospel.

As for the Bible, we underline that its language cannot be literally interpreted. All the stories are conditioned by the various filters of their own tellers, who wrote, translated and commented them. About this passage, we don't know indeed how the Angel is really got into the cell, or which way he has loosened the shackles and which way he has overcome the various barriers together with Pietro. However, proposing an UFO interpretation of the fact, the event is substantially credible. The angel no one was but one of the extraterrestrials, who constantly accompanied and safeguarded the project of the coming of Jesus. A supervision which also included "invasive" interventions when things took unexpected pleats and that could threaten the planned targets. Given the difficulty of this operation it is likely that even such an intervention was made by one or more humanoids programmed by the extraterrestrials to carry out the riskiest functions.

UFO interpretation or theological explanation of the Bible?

In lot of passages, the theological explanation of the Bible requires greatly true acts of faith. For example, let us consider the case of the and ascension of Jesus to heaven. Stating that a physical body who eats, drinks and shows his wounds of the cross which people can touch, could rise into the sky aboard a water vapor cloud is really a very abstruse thing. Then, where would he stop and go on living, breathing and eating if staying inside a water vapor cloud? We would like to know how much longer our terrestrial civilization will interpret the Christian story in theological schemes Solely based on faith. Yet, nowadays, the mankind living on planet Earth has created computers and make use of them. GPS satellites have been recently invented, people constantly make use of Google-internet, satellites and space-bases are sent into orbit...

Nowadays, despite the irrefutable evidence on the existence of UFOs, even believing that extraterrestrial really exist, requires an act of faith. But if aliens really exist, then all of Christian history assumes a understandable aspect. Unfortunately, there is a tumult of many cases that are the fruit of imagination, mythomania and bad faith that upset the UFO world. So the UFO interpretation is completely lacking key points, while theology somehow got them. However, from our point of view, the book by Denaerde and our essay, which is based on the screening and the study of hundreds of testimonies and documents on the UFO phenomena, may allow a credible reading of the Bible, and especially not in conflict with theology as regards the basilar concepts.

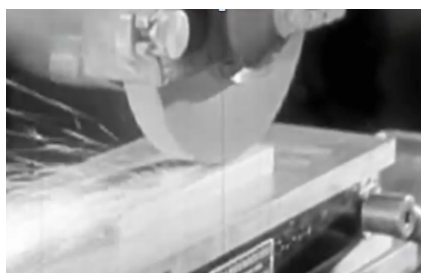
The whole message of salvation spread by Jesus perfectly coincides with the substance of the concepts expressed by the Iargans and the same concepts that we have subsequently shared.

Extraterrestrials nowadays and in the Bible

The extraterrestrial presence in history and the direct relationship with the people and the society of the past time, lead us to ask: why nowadays the extraterrestrials do not relate with us in the same way? Why the sightings are today so ambiguous and the meetings so objectionable?

When Stefan asked the Iargans some technical explanations "*immaterial irradiator*", they responded that they couldn't give any technical and scientific information on such a matter. Any contribution in this area would help to increase the gap between the rich and the poor, between developed nations and underdeveloped ones. Gap which, as they say, is the main cause of all the evil in the world. We have repeatedly underlined that it would be a crime to let information escape about this or any other alien technological devices.

Nowadays, in contrast to what happened in the past, an official presence of the aliens on Earth, could no longer be mistaken for a mysterious divine presence, but for what it really is, that is the presence here of very advanced extraterrestrial creative societies. We are scientifically and technologically advanced, but ethically and socially primitive, so that, thanks to a relationship with an extraterrestrial society we would only grasp, better, to steal, their technology, creating the damage and the dangers clearly explained by the Iargans.



These statements find confirmation in the behavior of the military and political world, following the two known "*ufo crashes*", which took place in 1955 in Del Rio, Texas and in 1986 in Dalnegorsk, Russia.

Please, watch the following footage: <https://youtu.be/8Z3YfQBydPs>

In the past, given our lack of evolution in science, extraterrestrials did not run this risk and could therefore move more openly.

But why have they agreed to be mistaken for gods or angels, and have not rather presented themselves as extraterrestrials?

The people of the past time had no scientific knowledge for understanding the advanced technologies and the noble ethics which are the peculiar aspect of the "*extraterrestrial societies*". They had no knowledge about the nature of Earth. They rather thought it was flat, and they had even less notions about the real nature of the planets and of the universe in general. The stars and the planets were often mentioned as the seat of the gods. So that, the mythology that pertains to them, as the god Jupiter, the goddess Venus, the god Mars and many others, is a clear evidence.

The Church opens up to the extraterrestrial thesis

It being understood that our UFO interpretation of the Bible is totally alien and incompatible with the Magisterium of the Church. However, if until recently the Church supported the centrality of the terrestrial human species, today it is more open to the fact that in the universe there may be other creative species and that, among these, there may be much more evolved ones of ours and therefore also capable of traveling in the universe.

Article by Luigi Accattoli - May 14, 2008

«People can believe in God and in the extraterrestrials. We can admit the existence of other worlds and other lives, even more evolved than ours, without calling into question the belief in the creation, in the incarnation and in the redemption».

This was stated by the Argentine Jesuit José Gabriel Funes, the head of the Vatican astronomers, forty-five years old, who has got degrees in theology and astrophysics. We cannot suspect that some reporter has forced his words, because the interview is reported by the "*Osservatore Romano*" which is the official newspaper of Vatican. And this is not the first time That Funes compromises himself in expressing such statements. Despite his beliefs, he has been placed at the head of the Vatican Observatory in 2006 by Pope Ratzinger.

«As there is a multiplicity of creatures on Earth - said Father Funes - so could exist other beings, even intelligent, created by God. This does not contradict our faith, because we cannot put limits on God's creative freedom».

Dizzying objection: but whom have been redeemed such aliens by? Here you are the serene answer of the astrophysics and the theologian Father Funes: *«It is not said that even they should need of redemption. They may have remained in full friendship with their Creator».*

But if these extraterrestrials were sinners? Father Funes assured: *«In some way they too would have the opportunity to enjoy the mercy of God, as it has been for us on Earth».*

Funes thinks that we can believe in "God as the Creator" and accept the hypothesis of the Big Bang that is the best explanation of the universe that we have so far and is not in contradiction with the faith: this is a reasonable explanation. So he associates the Bible with the telescope: *«As an astronomer I keep believing that God is the creator of the universe and that we are not the product of chance, but children of a good father, who has made a love project for us. The Bible is not fundamentally a scientific book "and therefore" we cannot ask the Bible a scientific answer».*

We must understand that this is not the first time that a man of Church has ventured on this ground. George Coyne, the Jesuit predecessor of Funes at the Observatory, on several occasions he described as *"reckless and presumptuous the idea that there are no other living beings outside planet Earth"*. Anyway, there isn't any actual position of the Church's official teaching as regards this adventurous matter. The beginning of a debate among theologians is dating back to the fifties, when people talked of UFOs and dreamed upcoming contacts with other intelligent races from other planets.

The Dominican Father Raimondo Spiazzi and later the Franciscan father Gino Concetti, had already expressed ideas similar to those of Father Funes. We must remark that Spiazzi and Concetti were authors hosted by the Vatican newspaper "*L'osservatore Romano*". At the time, even Padre Pio, surely a great saint, but certainly neither a theologian nor a lover of astrophysics, said he was open as regards such a matter. Once he answered some objectors: *«Would you believe that God's omnipotence is limited to the small planet Earth?».*



Monsignor Corrado Balducci, who died in 2008, was a famous theologian who has had an important role in the Congregation for the Propagation of the Faith and later, with John Paul II, in the Congregation for the Evangelization of Peoples.

He was interested in exorcism, but also in the UFO problem. His conclusions are favorable not only to the possible presence of extraterrestrial beings in the universe, but also to their possible presence on Earth. He argues that behind the UFO phenomenon surely there is the evidence of an extraterrestrial presence, beyond the great mass of phenomena that science can explain.

Please, watch the following footage: <https://youtu.be/W3VMOmqb36s>

The reason of the UFO phenomena

As we have already documented on our essay, the extraterrestrial presence is closely linked to the appearance of mankind on Earth. A presence that the "*Earth Humans*" could only conceive as a manifestation of divinity which has had, then, a cultural space into the various religions. It was an inevitable condition due to inadequate knowledge and to unscientific culture. Starting from the '900, the spread of electricity, the internal combustion engine, radio systems and all their applications, have catapulted the mankind of planet Earth in the current technological age. The new arisen cultural situation has made incompatible the extraterrestrial reality with the divine and religious dimension.

The mankind living on planet Earth was no longer a "*prisoner*" on the surface of such planet, but had learned to fly, even dreaming he could soon be able to project spacecraft into the outer space, trying to reach the other planets of the solar system. Furthermore, he had developed telescopes which allowed scholars to study and to better and better know the universe. In fact, these natural progress represented an irreversible turn as regards the aliens' prospective. Even though predictable, this new state of the things demanded a significant qualitative step in regard to the relationship with the mankind living on the planet Earth.

The demonstration of this change of strategy, and the importance that had the mankind's ability to move in the space as regards such a change, is given by the fact that the first officially divulgated UFO sighting has occurred in flight. On June 24, 1947, while Kenneth Arnold was flying in search of a missed military plane on his Call-Air A-2, met nine strange aligned flying objects near Mount Rainier (Washington). He described them as inverted dishes reflecting the sunlight. And 'from here that later, and based on other sightings we have begun to speak of "*flying saucers*". The term UFO (*Unidentified Flying Object*) was coined later, in 1952.

The changing in strategy of our "*cosmic brothers*" has been planned in order to increase the number and the quality of the sightings, to stimulate a global reflection at a planetary level merely as regards the existence of extraterrestrial societies which are able to interact with us. As repeatedly explained in this essay, the big gap existing between the technical-scientific progress and the primitive ethical-social condition of our societies, excludes any possibility of a direct interaction.

What the future developments planned by our alien "*elder brothers*" will be done?

On this topic there is a "*brainstorming*" in the world that, because of the exaggerate number of hypotheses and because of their inherent contradictory nature, discourages even the most motivated researchers and scholars. Referring to the report of Denaerde and to all the elements we have assembled in this essay, an assumption emerges among the others which we consider a very

coherent and plausible: the aliens are putting the foundations for their massive intervention related to what is preached in the Gospel as the "*End of Ages*".

What are the risks that the mankind living of Earth is running?

Several times we have said that, the mankind living on planet Earth nowadays has got a high scientific progress increasingly incompatible with our primitive ethical-social condition. All the dynamics of the terrestrial beings are still based on the "*material creativity*", hence on the selfishness that is a peculiar aspect of their own animal nature. On Earth the link with the "*exisphere*" that is "*immaterial creativity*" (as the Iargans explained to Stefan) is still very weak and exercises a little influence on the ethical level of mankind. This is a very dangerous situation that threatens to ruin centuries of progress in the terrestrial human history.

In this regard we recall the admonition of the Iargans:

«What did the Christ mean with the words? "Depart from me, you cursed, into everlasting fire"? (Matthew, 25, 41). He meant to refer to the possibility that mankind of Earth could be extinguished before its integration cosmic. If this come, it will only be because of a collective guilt, because of an unfair attitude of mind: "I was hungered, and ye gave me no food" (Matthew, 25, 42)».

In a literal sense, the annihilation of mankind is the "eternal fire of the damned". This for the fact that with the last man all mankind dies "since the time of the beginning of the human age". These are the terrible consequences of an unjust behavior".

In short, the Iargans warn us saying that we are playing an irresponsible game with the eternal death.

It seems to be an overstated warning, if we remember that the mankind of Earth, in the course of its history, despite his selfish nature, has faced many difficulties without succumbing: wars, epidemics, natural disasters of all kinds. The mankind of Earth which developed the so-called "*Western culture*" was able to create the United States of America, to fight for the building of united states of Europe, to realize democratic forms of government. It was also able to defeat some dangerous illnesses, to try in winning hunger and to extend the average life... And many other steps in the direction of a better civilization. After these results, although we are far from the goal, why should we doubt that this process can improve and expand, involving the whole of the terrestrial mankind?

It's true, the proceeding along this path seems to be the most logical approach to a better way of life. In any case, a sinuous danger is lying in wait! In the human history an uncontrolled scientific progress in the hands of a mankind still socially and spiritually "*primitive*" has never occurred.

The Iargans said:

«The white race is rich, developed and powerful at the expense of the others. Every kind of discrimination blocks the road towards a world order. And the consequences can be predicted without being clairvoyant. "Thanks to its greater good and for its educational level, the white race procreates more slowly than the others, so that the individuals of the other races will become more and more numerous. The longer this situation will last, the more we expect that the eventual final "super-civilized" race will have nothing in common with the white race. From the biological point of view, the white race is destined to disappear. Maybe, the white race will not die without making use of violence. Sooner or later, the continuing rise and improvement of weapons will transform the numerical excess

into a military surplus... At that point, the white race will be faced the same discrimination, and this time the roles will be overturned».

They also said:

«In a world where there isn't an high ethical way of life, the technological development gets out of hand and becomes the cause of chaos and destruction. There will come a time when a handful of aggressive beings will be able to prepare a weapon that will annihilate the creative race in one fell swoop"».

Indeed, if we think of what is nowadays happening all over the world, there's not much to be happy about.

We are referring to the current wars between Israelis and Palestinians, to those in Afghanistan, Syria and Iraq. Then, we refer to the ruthlessness of those criminals who have destroyed the twin towers. We refer to the Islamic extremists who harbor hatred towards all the West World. We refer to al Qaeda, ISIS, Boko Haram and to possible new terroristic organizations which could act against the West-World with the same suicidal determination. We think of the expansionary and discriminating policies of the richest countries against the poorer ones, forgetting that the latter are inhabited by people who currently receive little or nothing in return.

The weapons manufacturers are developing ever more effective systems of combat and destructive devices, and they say that this is the right way to stop any kind of terrorism... But are we sure that the very terrorists will not use the same weapons against us? Nowadays, the Americans make use of drones to bomb the enemy positions without any risk. The drones are small, simple and cheap machines which, unlike the fighter-bomber, can easily hide, can be carried with extreme ease and have no need of airports and aircraft carriers. How much easier will the terrorists be able to seize and use such new technologies? And if in the near future such drones could be filled with small nuclear warheads? Do we think that such terrorists could have any scruples in using them against the Western-World territories? Have they been scrupulous in sacrificing their lives to exterminate that of others? In case of nuclear attack by the terrorists, what will be the reactions of the Western-World and what kind of subsequent responses could we receive from the terroristic organizations?

We have already spoken about "The end of ages" Let's see what the Gospel says about it.

Mark, 13, 1-33 *«And as he was going out of the temple, one of his disciples said to him: Master, behold what manner of stones and what buildings are here. And Jesus answering, said to him: Seest thou all these great buildings? There shall not be left a stone upon a stone, that shall not be thrown down. And as he sat on the mount of Olivet over against the temple, Peter and James and John and Andrew asked him apart: Tell us, when shall these things be? And what shall be the sign when all these things shall begin to be fulfilled? And Jesus answering, began to say to them, Take heed lest any man deceive you. For many shall come in my name, saying, I am he; and they shall deceive many. And when you shall hear of wars and rumours of wars, fear ye not. For such things must needs be, but the end is not yet. For nation shall rise against nation and kingdom against kingdom, and there shall be earthquakes in divers places, and famines. These things are the beginning of sorrows. But look to yourselves. For they shall deliver you up to councils, and in the synagogues you shall be beaten, and you shall stand before governors and kings for my sake, for a testimony unto them. And unto all nations the gospel must first be preached. And when they shall lead you and deliver you up, be not thoughtful beforehand what you shall speak; but whatsoever shall be given you in that hour, that speak ye. For it is not you that speak, but the Holy Ghost. And the brother shall betray his brother unto death, and the father his son; and children shall rise up against the parents, and shall work their death. And you shall be hated by all men for my name's sake. But he that shall endure*

unto the end, he shall be saved. And when you shall see the abomination of desolation, standing where it ought not: he that readeth let him understand: then let them that are in Judea, flee unto the mountains: And let him that is on the housetop, not go down into the house, nor enter therein to take anything out of the house: And let him that shall be in the field, not turn back to take up his garment. And woe to them that are with child, and that give suck in those days. But pray ye, that these things happen not in winter. For in those days shall be such tribulations, as were not from the beginning of the creation which God created until now, neither shall be. And unless the Lord had shortened the days, no flesh should be saved: but for the sake of the elect which he hath chosen, he hath shortened the days. And then if any man shall say to you, Lo, here is Christ; lo, he is here: do not believe. For there will rise up false Christs and false prophets, and they shall shew signs and wonders, to seduce (if it were possible) even the elect. Take ye heed therefore; behold I have foretold you all things. But in those days, after that tribulation, the sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light. And the stars of heaven shall be falling down, and the powers that are in heaven, shall be moved. **And then shall they see the Son of man coming in the clouds, with great power and glory. And then shall he send his angels, and shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the uttermost part of the Earth to the uttermost part of heaven.** Now of the fig tree learn ye a parable. When the branch thereof is now tender, and the leaves are come forth, you know that summer is very near. So you also when you shall see these things come to pass, know ye that it is very nigh, even at the doors. Amen I say to you, that this generation shall not pass, until all these things be done. Heaven and Earth shall pass away, but my word shall not pass away. But of that day or hour no man knoweth, neither the angels in heaven, nor the Son, but the Father. Take ye heed, watch and pray. For ye know not when the time is».

Luke, 17, 20-35 «And being asked by the Pharisees, when the kingdom of God should come? he answered them, and said: The kingdom of God cometh not with observation: Neither shall they say: Behold here, or behold there. For lo, the kingdom of God is within you. And he said to his disciples: The days will come, when you shall desire to see one day of the Son of man; and you shall not see it. And they will say to you: See here, and see there. Go ye not after, nor follow them: For as the lightening that lighteneth from under heaven, shineth unto the parts that are under heaven, so shall the Son of man be in his day. But first he must suffer many things, and be rejected by this generation. And as it came to pass in the days of Noe, so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man. They did eat and drink, they married wives, and were given in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark: and the flood came and destroyed them all. Likewise as it came to pass, in the days of Lot: they did eat and drink, they bought and sold, they planted and built. And in the day that Lot went out of Sodom, it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed them all. Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man shall be revealed. In that hour, he that shall be on the housetop, and his goods in the house, let him not go down to take them away: and he that shall be in the field, in like manner, let him not return back. Remember Lot's wife. Whosoever shall seek to save his life, shall lose it: and whosoever shall lose it, shall preserve it. I say to you: in that night there shall be two men in one bed; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left. Two women shall be grinding together: the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left: two men shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left».

The words of these tales cannot be literally interpreted because of the emphasis of their tones and the metaphorical aspect of their contents. The texts were not directly written by Jesus, but by the Evangelists Mark and Luke. Long time after, they have recorded such events which had been only reported by word of mouth. The differences of the two stories are the evidence that we should not take too much care of the peculiar details, but of the substance.

In our opinion, the essence is the prediction of a severe crisis of the mankind living on planet Earth, which will come in a period that nobody can predict, neither Jesus, nor the “Angels”, that is to say the “omnicreative” species and the “super-civilized” societies who accompany us along the

path towards the cosmic integration. Reading the above mentioned Gospel passages, we think that there will be a direct intervention of the “*omnicreative*” species with a massive contribution of the various “*super-civilized*” species living in the bases of our solar system. Maybe there will be a separation among the people: on one side all who are greedy for material goods and on the other side the ones who are heedless of material goods.

Whether (as we have argued in our essay) the “*Earth Humans*” have been really accompanied by extraterrestrials since the beginning of their history along the path towards the cosmic integration, then it is understandable that after thousands of years of investment, such extraterrestrial species will not stand watching Earth blowing up. In any case pursuing the “*cosmic principle of no-interference*”, before this happens, and after waiting until the last moment just to be sure the “*Earth Humans*” cannot do it by themselves, the extraterrestrials responsible for that venture will work to reap the benefits of their millennial investment on the human species living on planet Earth.

Let us read another Gospel passage...

Matthew, 13, 24-30 *«Another parable he proposed to them, saying: The kingdom of heaven is likened to a man that sowed good seeds in his field. But while men were asleep, his enemy came and oversowed cockle among the wheat and went his way. And when the blade was sprung up, and had brought forth fruit, then appeared also the cockle. And the servants of the goodman of the house coming said to him: Sir, didst thou not sow good seed in thy field? whence then hath it cockle? And he said to them: An enemy hath done this. And the servants said to him: Will thou that we go and gather it up? And he said: No, lest perhaps gathering up the cockle, you root up the wheat also together with it. Suffer both to grow until the harvest, and in the time of the harvest I will say to the reapers: Gather up first the cockle, and bind it into bundles to burn, but the wheat gather ye into my barn».*

In this parable seems to be clear that the history of the mankind living on planet Erath is based on the path that mankind must tread in order to develop its animal nature which is founded on selfishness towards the direction of his spiritual nature which is founded on altruism. Along this journey both the two natures ought to live side by side.

For this reason also both the individuals who have not reached this goal and who have achieved this goal ought to live side by side. At the end of this process, only who have achieved this goal will be allowed to take part of a “*super-civilized*” society and go on living in the “*new Heavens and a new Earth*” mentioned in the Gospel. (*The Apocalypse of St. John the Apostle*, 21.1).

CHAPTER 8

THE END OF THE AGE

The “*reincarnation*” theory is not a subject that we were going to treat in our essay, but in order to assess and understand this chapter, we think it becomes crucial.

The “*reincarnation*” which should be the rebirth of a soul in a new body, is also defined “*transmigration of the soul*” into a new body. To better understand the concept let us start from the affirmation (also confirmed by St. Paul) that man is composed of BODY, SOUL and SPIRIT.

“And may the God of peace himself sanctify you in all things; that your whole spirit, and soul, and body, may be preserved blameless in the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ”. (The First Epistle of St. Paul to the Thessalonians, 5,23)

Here you can learn our little in-depth analysis:

The BODY is the material instrument that allows the soul and spirit to manifest in the material dimension. The experience made in this dimension is recorded, used and processed by the human brain. In one of the answers given to Stefan, the Iargans said: *«Your scientists have the ability to describe many natural creations and the general natural ordering, so that they can fill countless books with them. But among the various natural creations there is one that obscures all the others. It is the brain of a human being. The recording capability represents a small world in micro-technics. This limited volume of chemical substances can contain millions of records and reproduce them immediately. This is unimaginable, just as the extension of the cosmos is unimaginable as well».*

These memories may be partially erased by disease or brain damage, but they will be totally erased after death.

The SOUL in Eastern religions has a very important role, because in the various reincarnations all the lived experiences are recorded in the memory of the soul. With reincarnation the new creative being does not remember them, but they are occultly present and influence his behavior. We can, therefore, conclude that the soul is an invisible body with an invisible “*brain*” that preserves the memory of all previous lives in a sublimated form. However, what happens at the soul level escapes our direct perceptions because it takes place in planes calibrated on the frequency of another dimension of “*matter*”. Using psychoanalytic language, we could say that all ancestral memories that escape the consciousness of current life are stored in the unconscious. A rough example, made to give the idea, is the following:

If during his life someone is brutally attacked by a dog, his material brain records the image of the dog, the environments where the event took place, the pain, the noise, the treatments, the consequences, etc. In the soul, however, these facts are sublimated and recorded as a pure “*feeling*”. With the transmigration of the soul into another body, therefore, the records relating to the brutal aggression suffered by the dog, are not present in the brain, thanks to the memory of the soul, in that new creative being the sight of a dog will create an unjustified fear, which he will not be able to explain. This instinctive “*feeling*” is the memory recorded by the soul in the previous life.

Sometimes, thanks to regressive hypnosis or psychoanalytic sessions, certain memories emerge into consciousness, freeing the subject from those dark fears. A proof of the existence of reincarnation could be that according to the narration of various subjects subjected to regressive hypnosis. Some of them, pushed even further back than the date of birth, change the tone of voice, sometimes language or dialectal accent. When questioned, they claim to be called by other names, to

reside in other addresses and so on, providing various information about themselves. Upon verification of the facts, in some cases it was discovered that indeed those people had really existed with those names and in those places and it was even possible to visit their graves.

With reference to this connection between the physical body and the soul, the whole social history is built such as: life, death, and the evolutionary processes that affect all civilization, starting from the primitive ones up to the Super Civil and Omnicreative ones.

As already mentioned, we repeat that from the scientific point of view, Sigmund Freud argued that these inexplicable memories concerned that part of the human mind which he defined as "*unconscious*". According to Freud, the human mind is like an iceberg: the emerged part would be the consciousness and the submerged part would be the unconscious.

The SPIRIT, in our opinion, is the most ethereal body, the most hidden part of the creative being. It is the only part of the creative being capable of immaterial creativity and it is thanks to it that man becomes similar to the "*god*" Creator (in the Bible it is said that "*God*" - or the Creator "*god*" - made man in his own image and likeness).

"And he said: Let us make man to our image and likeness..." (Book of Genesis,1,26)

From the Iargans' point of view the spirit allows us to enter in communication with the so-called "*exisphere*" or "*immaterial creativity*" The spirit would enable people to conduct their life on the principles of altruism.

Unlike creative beings, animals have got only body and soul. The animal soul can reincarnate after the death of the body as happens for creative beings. For instance, this may explain why there are cats who instinctively fear the cars and know how to cross safe and sound a street, while there are other cats who ignore the danger and die crossing a street. This soul-memory makes animals to be akin to men. But the animals, unlike creative beings, they haven't got the spirit and consequently they haven't got the creative and altruistic potential.

Lots of people believe in the principle of "*reincarnation*", especially those who practice Buddhism, Hinduism, Jainism, Sikhism and other Eastern philosophies that are more than 1.6 billion people. The "*reincarnation*" is also recognized by some African religions and other philosophies or religious movements in the whole world. In ancient Western World this belief was widespread in the philosophical schools like the Platonic one or in the religious movements such as Orphism. It became instrumental in neo-Platonic pagan mysticism with Plotinus, Iamblichus and Proclus. The "*reincarnation*" is also called "*metempsychosis*" (that in ancient Greek means "*transmigration*") and was accepted by Manichaeism and some sects of Islam as that of the Druze. In the West World more and more people leave the traditional religions to embrace oriental philosophies and other currents of modern philosophy (*New Age*), where the "*reincarnation*" theory is a central point. Then we can say, that this belief is continually expanding.

But what do the extraterrestrials say?

Various contactees and scholars of the UFO phenomenon speak of it as an established fact. Stefan Denaerde had received a Christian education, so during the meeting with the Iargani there were no conditions to deepen the subject. Nonetheless Stefan, in his presentation to his book, reports that on Iarga there is a "*selection of reincarnation*" that is a soul that has not matured to a level suitable for super-civilization, does not have the possibility of being born on Iarga. He then adds that this is not the case on Earth where instead: *«weeds grow with the wheat until harvest time»*. He meant that on Earth very primitive souls are reincarnated in which selfishness is the prevailing attitude and more advanced souls where altruism is a value to be pursued.

This explanation provided by extraterrestrials confirms the process of spiritual evolution that underlies Christianity and religions in general. The results of these evolutionary processes disappear with the death of the physical body, but they are preserved, in a sublimated way, in the soul that survives after the death of the body. Based on this explanation, it can therefore be said that only the soul permanently records evolutionary progress and it is thanks to the soul that they are transferred from one body to another with reincarnation. The set of embodied souls, then, constitutes the evolutionary heritage of societies and planets.

On Earth, which is a great and important "*school*", there are both primitive souls and evolved souls. The former are on Earth to learn and grow, the latter are there to stimulate growth and to grow in turn. As the extraterrestrials claim, on the super-civilized and all-creative planets, only souls that have reached the necessary evolutionary level can be incarnated.

Therefore, the "*school*" planets are very important for the progress of life in the universe, because they allow souls to develop the necessary characteristics to be able to access, or incarnate, the super-civil planets.

As we have argued in the first two chapters, these evolutionary processes aim to neutralize the selfish drives that are anyway proper and necessary in primitive societies. So that the final solution is to replace them with the altruistic drives that are part of "*immaterial creativity*" and which are fundamental in super-civilizations.

Reincarnation and the evolution of the soul

In our opinion, on the basis of the information that the Iargans have provided to Denaerde, the evolution of the soul on Earth occurs because it is stimulated by a series of situations and conditions; here below we are going to explain some of the most important:

1. The sufferings caused by selfishness;
2. The good teachers;
3. Examples of altruism;
4. Reflection and free decision.

1. The sufferings caused by selfishness

As we have argued in previous chapters, *selfishness* is the engine of "*natural selection*" which, is the only attitude capable of guaranteeing plant life and animal life indefinitely, including the primitive life related to creative beings. However, "*natural selection*" involves a heavy side effect which is "*suffering*". Referring to the creative species, the egoist is, by definition, a person who appropriates powers and things with no care about other people and in particular about the weakest, the most disadvantaged and the most unfortunate. The latter, in turn, react by behaving in the same way to survive. Hence conflicts, murders, abuses and sufferings of all kinds arise.

All sufferings contribute to the evolution of the soul, both those that affect the physical plane and those that affect the emotional and relational level. These all are recorded in the memory of the brain and, in a sublimated way, are recorded in the memory of the soul, as we explained at the beginning of the chapter.

Let's try to imagine that in our house there is a cast iron stove that heats the room where we live and our child takes his first steps. As we are his parents, we can choose two ways to make us sure that the child, attracted by the things above the stove, does not go and rest his hands on the edge of the hot plate. Our first choice is to show him with words and gestures that touching the

plate creates pain and therefore must never be touched; the second way is to make him touch it lightly with the tip of his finger. The first modality is the one that parents must favor, but if they see that the child shows no signs of having understood, the second modality is certainly effective. Obviously, this involves a cry and a little pain at the tip of the finger, but that suffering will save him from far worse harm.

On the emotional and relational level, the same rules always apply, with the difference that the soul's learning processes are much longer and require many reincarnations. A person who decides to live by stealing, very hardly learns not to steal just because someone explains to him that stealing is bad action; it will be more effective, on the other hand, to feel the pain of being robbed in turn by others; but the way that mostly will affect his soul will be the punishment and isolation, the same that laws provide for those who appropriate the goods of others. All these methods, however, can hardly be effective in current life; therefore, many reincarnations will be needed for the concept of "*not stealing*" to take root firmly in the soul. An evolved soul, on the other hand, would not need these paths of suffering; actually, in the course of his life, the teachings and testimonies of the family and school would be enough to instill into the brain what he already has in the memory of the soul.

Man, unlike animals, as being capable of creativity, reflects on the suffering recorded in his soul and gradually comes to understand the importance of committing himself to creating a society where there are no such sufferings and therefore a society that is no longer based on selfishness, but based on altruism and the elimination of all forms of suffering, both physical, emotional and even relational.

In order to drive men along this path, the extraterrestrials have given rise to religions and philosophies, each with its "*gods*", with its angels, prophets, saints and sages. As far as Christian history is concerned, it begins with the Old Testament, made up of rules and harsh sufferings for those who transgress them, and ends with the New Testament, which indicates how to build a world devoid of these sufferings and, therefore, based on love, justice and equality among men all.

2. The good teachers

Man, being provided with creativity, both material and immaterial, is able to learn to do anything, but if there are good teachers he can learn at higher qualitative levels and at a much greater speed.

Regarding material creativity, a person can learn by himself to work with wood and build useful furniture for his home, but if he conducts an apprenticeship with a good teacher, he can learn much earlier and much better, avoiding many mistakes and fruitless paths that a teacher knows well.

As we have already said, with regard to immaterial creativity, the learning processes are much more complex and lengthy. Good parents and good educators, however, can provide guidance and teachings to reduce the errors and tragic effects of the selfish behaviour inherent in our human nature. In this sense, religions, when not sectarian and fundamentalist, play an important strategic role. The Christian message, for example, is the bearer of high level values and teachings; problems arise when Christianity is exploited to affirm powers and to defend interests that have nothing to do with the teachings of that "*good teacher*" who is Jesus the Christ.

3. Examples of altruism

There are people who show exemplary lives regarding immaterial creativity and disinterested or altruistic behaviour. Whether they are saints, wise or simple people, those who live alongside them and pause to reflect on their example of life, remain influenced and will tend to imitate them. This is what usually happens in all kind of life, both creative beings and animal. The chick, for example, follows his mother everywhere and always, imitating her behaviors in everything she does. Then, gradually, the chick will have the same behaviors as well.

4. Reflection and free decision

The three preceding points have no effect if they are not accompanied by reflection and followed by a free decision to repudiate selfishness, to bear the teachings of the masters and to follow the example of the altruists. Part of the reflection is also the so-called "*prayer*"; not the one said with the lips by heart or out of duty, as often happens, but the intimate one which, in fact, is a sort of "*inner dialogue*", a sort of "*meditation*", as oriental philosophies claim, or an "*internal*", aware of creative beings' limitations and of the spirit that is in us and makes us, so to speak, "*sons of God*" that is to say "*sons of Omnicreativity*" or "*sons of Supreme Entity*".

It is recognized that meditation and all forms of *training* based on will and concentration improve mental and physical abilities. The "*prayer*" (which must not be the classic way to ask for graces and favors), if conceived in the right way, is able to act on the soul, strengthening reflection and encouraging free decision..

At point 1 we concluded our speech by stating that, in our opinion, extraterrestrials are interested in intervening in the terrestrial evolutionary project, but why?

The answer is very simple: we argue that these schools of souls are fundamental for life in the universe. It is only thanks to these schools that it becomes possible to populate, with souls at the right level of evolution, all the incalculable super-civilizations present in the universe.

There is also another aspect that justifies their great interest. In his book, Stefan Denaerde reports this statement made by the Irgans: «*Even the angels (super-civil species) can fall even though they have got a great power, because they are free, and pride and selfishness are lurking also in their worlds*». Interpreting the text correctly and modern way and translating its figurative language, we see that this is confirmed in some biblical passages, when we speak of the so-called "*fallen angels*". For example: «*For if God did not spare the angels when they sinned, but cast them into hell and committed them to chains of deepest darkness to be kept until the judgment*». (Second letter of Peter, 2,4). Here, "*God*" most likely personifies what must be considered a principle of universal justice referable to the *exisphere*. Consequently, we can deduce that the "*school*" planets like the Earth are used for normal "*pupils*", but also for repeating ones; that is, both for souls coming from the lowest plane, that is the primitive one, and for souls contaminated by selfishness and no longer suitable for super-civilization.

Somebody might ask: but how is it possible that a soul can involve?

The Irgans have not talked about it, but other sources claim that nothing in the physical world is under total control; even super-civilized and all-creative societies, as embodied on the physical plane, are subject to "*imperfection*". Jesus himself, in the Gospel, speaking of the end of times, mentions a limitation or an imperfection: «*But about that day or hour no one knows, neither the angels in heaven, nor the Son, but only the Father...* » (Mark, 13, 32-37). So even all-creative beings

like Jesus are imperfect and suffer from the limitations due to their physical condition. When we say "*except the Father*", it means that He does not have such limits because he belongs to a NON-physical dimension, being considered as the supreme expression of the sphere.

Imperfection, inherent in everything that is physical, can therefore also involve super-civilizations, generating pathological situations both on the physical level and on the level of the soul. Talking with Stefan about planets reaching super-civilization, the Iargans said what follows: «.... *Violence or mental illness may persist. However, they have little luck in a world where there are no collective violence or mental illness. They are pathological deviations, so they can be cured with medical treatment and re-education*». They can be physically cured with medical treatment, but medical treatments have no effect on the soul. Pathologies of the soul, on the other hand, can be treated with "*re-education*", or with a series of reincarnations on a "*school*" planet such as, for example, the Earth.

What will the fate of the terrestrial mankind be?

It's important to clarify that what we are now going to say is not a foregone knowledge or a revelation, but only a hypothesis based on the assumption that aliens actually exist and that Jesus the Christ existed and said what is written on the Gospel. If this is not true, what we are going to say would have no credibility.

Therefore, our assumption, is rationally deduced from the facts, from the evidence, from the documents. They are also based on the theories that we have exposed in our essay, but also by other considerations that are part of our forty years of experience (which began at the end of the Sixties) on the field of the proposed matters. We clearly know that all the hypothesis can sooner or later be disproved, but we also know they can be confirmed. However, the lots of elements that support it, give us confidence that it is very close to the truth. We then submit everything to our readers, who can reflect and decide whether to accept fully, in part or whether it, reject it.

What we can guarantee is our good faith and the desire to share with as many people as possible the confidence that we have on the fate of this world which is so ailing and poor of happiness. During these forty years we have spent very much time and money for such a purpose. The free distribution of our essay and the decision not to put ourselves in view is a way to emphasize that this is not a business: what we say and do does not give us back any gain or any personal interest in return.

Our hypothesis about the fate of mankind consists of a number of 11 points that now we are going to develop. Anyway they are a logical consequence of what we have already presented and analyzed in this essay.

1) THE HUMAN SPECIES OF PLANET ERATH ARE WATCHED AND ACCOMPANIED BY VARIOUS "*SUPER-CIVILIZED*" EXTRATERRESTRIAL RACES.

The Iargans argue that there are countless alien races that have always been accompanying us on our path of growth. Some of them are similar to us because we descend from them. Furthermore, the Iargans also argue, that the Iargans themselves are part of such accompanying project. On this point, one of the most important Iargans' revelation is that the terrestrial mankind is living in complete cosmic isolation, and that such a situation will go on along all the time during which the so-called "*phase of transformation*" will be proceeding.

2) THE ALIENS HAVE REACHED THE SOLAR SYSTEM LONG BEFORE THE HUMAN RACE BEGAN TO POPULATE PLANET EARTH.

As we have documented in our essay, the extraterrestrial presence is closely linked to the appearance of mankind on Earth... A presence that was conceived as a manifestation of divinity and found a cultural space in religions. The Bible and the other ancient religious texts speak of chariots of fire, fire shields, angels and "*gods*" coming down from the heaven in order to meet the people living on Earth. We can find similar descriptions on Eastern religious texts, in which, 5000 years ago, the flying machines called "*vimana*" were illustrated. Similar references about bright flying machines, used by the "*gods*", are found in ancient cultures, such as those in South America and those of Egypt.

About the extraterrestrial presence in the "*Old Testament*", one of the most controversial aspects regards the work of the so-called "*Lord*". He, in addition to instructing the great biblical characters, establishes the death penalty for anybody who violates its laws,, orders exterminations and violence intolerable for us today, establishes the so-called "*law of retaliation*", prescribes animal sacrifices (to replace those human beings) and a set of other rules, condemned by Christianity, which put theologians and the faithful in difficulty and doubt. They also put in difficulty those who, like us, associate today's extraterrestrials with the biblical "*Lord*", in Hebrew Elohim (ALÈIM - אלהים) or to one of them in particular, "*Ièwè*" (IÈWÈ - יהוה).

Note: Now you can become aware about one of the most striking linguistic error! It refers to the translation of the beginning of Genesis: «*In the beginning when God created the heavens and the earth, the earth was a formless, void and darkness covered the face of the deep*». In fact, if we refer to the original Hebrew we read: "*Bereschidh barà Elohim edh hasciamàin veedh haàrets* (BRASCIT BRA ALÈIM AT ÈSMIS UAD ÈARTZ - הארץ ואם השמים את אלהים ברא בר" that is «*In the beginning the Elohim gave form to heaven and earth*». Meanwhile, it is a "*plurality of agents*" as their name is expressed as the plural form of "*Elohah*" (ALUÈ - אלוה). Then it should be noted that "*they gave shape*" does not mean "*they created from nothing*" and therefore we speak of "*demiurgy*". "Bereshit" means "*first of all*" and "*barà*" means "*structured*", "*gave shape*", "*built*", or even "*organized in a grandiose sense*". .

Now let's clarify what is the Jewish conception of "*divinity*", or rather of the "*Elohim*". In the Jewish tradition the "*divinity*" which is represented by the plurality of the "*Elohim*", implies the use of a certain variety of proper names: "*Ièwè*" (IÈWÈ - יהוה), "*Adonai*" (ADNI - אדני - often translated into English with "*Lord*"), "*El Chal*" (ALHI - אלחי), "*El Shaddai*" (ALSHDI - אלשדי) and so on. So who really are the "*Elohim*" (ALÈIM - אלהים)? Are they those strange individuals present on Earth about which the ancient texts of the so-called "*Sacred Writers*" narrate? What does their name mean? How could we name them in such a way so that we can also identify them in other languages?

Some scholars of Semitic languages affirm that this term means "*those who come from above*", "*those who come down from heaven*". In short, extraterrestrials! Or, we add on the basis of the Gnostic theses, those who fell down from heaven (Pleroma) creating the material world.

How, then, are the dispositions and methodologies of this biblical "*Lord*" reconciled with the Christian vision? How do they reconcile with the ethics of super-civilizations and all-creative beings described by Denaerde?

The most logical explanation about, is that in such historical context, when indomitable populations were living on our planet, the iron fist was the only possible and useful "*school*" to forge the souls of the people and establish the necessary social discipline while waiting the coming of Christianity. Let's not forget that the "*natural selection*" is a law required by the "*Omn creativity*" [Universal Creativity] (or God) because it was the only possible way for plants and animals to perpetuate over time, ensuring them a balance and a future. If the most imprudent or less fast or less healthy gazelle is run by lions, it is not for a sadistic taste of the "*Omn creativity*" [Universal Creativity], but a necessary way for the vegetable world not to be invaded and devoured by herbivores.

Indeed, the healthier and more intelligent herbivores and carnivores must be allowed to reproduce. Likewise, in order to begin moving in the opposite direction and then start up its journey towards a super-civilized level the primitive mankind (the existence of which is also founded on the "*natural selection*"), needs some simple rules that initially have to be imposed with the typical hardness that also characterizes the "*natural selection*".

Let's emphasize that this is an initial phase that will slowly be replaced by something based on love and, in our case, on the principles of Christianity [Non-fundamentalist!]. That is why the Bible is divided into two books: the "*Old Testament*" which imposes some basic rules of social coexistence and the "*New Testament*" which gives the suitable rules to reach the super-civilized level. The borderline between these two phases is the figure of Jesus Christ. As a person of an "*omnicreative*" extraterrestrial civilization, Jesus perfectly knew the necessity of these two phases. Indeed, despite his teachings in many cases opposed to the logic of the "*Old Testament*", he says:

«Do not think that I have come to abolish the law or the prophets; I have come not to abolish but to fulfill» (Matthew, 5,17).

The "*Old Testament*" testifies and tells us that those populations practiced human sacrifices, poor defenseless children were burned on the altars in honor of the "*gods*" Moloch or Baal. They normally practiced homosexuality, incest, sodomy that is the mating with animals. Scorning the lives of other people, especially of the weakest, foreigners, women, old people, children, prisoners and slaves was the normal way of life. The rules of social coexistence were inconsistent and everything was based solely on the law of the strongest, on the principle of pleasure and convenience and therefore on the worst instincts.

In all the ancient literature concerning the history of mankind, including the Bible, complex stories are told of peoples and "*gods*" who competed for power and authority with bloody and absolutely inexplicable methods with the idea of good "*God*" that our Christian culture has transmitted to us. Trying to interpret human history, starting from this literature, is really complicated and, in our opinion, misleading. For centuries, but still today, exegetes, theologians and scholars have been fighting, even bitterly, about the different interpretations of ancient texts.

We are not interested at all in entering into this dispute. Actually, our treatise, to shed light on the history of mankind, does not start from the reading and interpretation of ancient texts, but does exactly the reverse process: it starts from the actuality of the UFO phenomenon, to go back in time and verify if this phenomenon also has references in our history, both recent and ancient.

The perspective and the results of this methodology have led to very different conclusions and, in our opinion, more interesting and plausible in comparison with those of the current experts in history, theology and scholars of ancient texts. With reference to the social decline of the people of Israel, we think the harsh behavior of the so called "*Lord*" was the only possible answer to put a stop to the tragic effects of human creativity, placed at the service of primordial instincts, and to prepare the next step related to the coming of Jesus the Christ.

To explain who really was such "*Lord*", who showed himself inside a flying saucer (the luminous cloud), we are undecided between two possible interpretations:

1. due to the hardness of the task he was called upon to perform, we think that he was certainly an extraterrestrial, but not coming from the omnicreative plane, from which Jesus the Christ came instead, but from the super-civil plane and therefore closer to our evolutionary level.
2. As already explained, with reference to the theses of some scholars who maintain that the Hebrew word Elohim (translated by biblical scholars as "*God*" or "*Lord*") was actually a plural

term, we can deduce that what was wrongly translated as "*Lord*" was not a person, but several different people who intervened with different modalities and aims in the long period of the history of the people of Israel. (In the sixth chapter, we have already explained what we think is meant by "*Lord*"). In this case we must conclude that the extraterrestrials, caretakers of the Earth, have sent several individuals on several occasions, probably chosen from those that the Bible calls "*fallen angels*". They were instructed and sent to carry out specific missions and equipped with means and tools that could guarantee their safety and effectiveness. They were therefore also equipped with flying saucers, but as "*fallen angels*" they were not allowed to make use of the type that can travel in space, but of the type that the largans describe as being able to move only within the gravitational field of the planet in which they operate (see chapter 1).

Regardless of the truth about such "*Lord*", the harshness of his operating modes do not identify an anomaly of the so-called "*history of salvation*", but a precise project created by the omncreative beings, responsible for the management of planet Earth and therefore of the tiring "*school*" of which we have so far spoken extensively.

But why the "*omncreative*" beings, in order to perform such a task, didn't make use of the biological robot that now widely are used for several missions on Earth?

It is not inconceivable that the mission was carried out by a kind of humanoids, human only as regards their shape (see the so-called "*gray*") and capable of driving the flying saucers and of accomplishing even complex programs. However, we think that this didn't really happen, because such biological robots are incapable of creativity and would not have been able to dynamically and creatively interface with human leaders, such as Abraham and Moses. The changing of the situations, the new strategies and the inevitable decisions that had to be taken, demanded a kind of intelligence and the creativity which are only proper of creative beings.

3) THE EXTRATERRESTRIALS HAVE GOT BASES OF SUPPORT ON THE VARIOUS PLANETS OF THE SOLAR SYSTEM, THAT IS TO SAY IN PLACES WHICH PEOPLE OF EARTH AREN'T ABLE TO REACH. IN PARTICULAR THEY HAVE GOT BASES UNDER THE GROUND OF THE MOON.



In the fourth chapter we reported a long series of testimonies, observations and hypotheses that demonstrate the presence of the UFO phenomenon on the Moon. Also in the same chapter we gave space to the theses supported by some scientists and scholars who claim that the Moon is older than the Earth and that it entered its orbit coming from no one knows what position of our or other solar systems. It is also known with certainty that the Moon has a lower specific weight than that of the Earth and that, therefore, it has huge empty spaces inside. Other scholars have stated that it is completely hollow and composed of a thick metal crust then covered by a layer of loam and rocks. Some scholars have ventured the hypothesis that it is even artificially constructed by extremely advanced extraterrestrial societies.

Our thesis is the following:

- The moon didn't come into existence together with the solar system. It was put into orbit around the Earth in the solar system by extraterrestrials. Maybe the result of such an event was one of the cataclysms that characterized the history of planet Earth.
- that the Moon is a natural satellite whose metallic crust is the result of a cosmic process unknown to us and that it is actually hollow. With the discovery of the first exoplanet, a new horizon has been opened on a scientific level, namely that the Milky Way is full of planets

completely different from those orbiting the Sun and that the Solar System does not represent the "*standard*" planetary system in the Galaxy.

Here is a theory about the formation of hollow planets based on the observation of the masses of molten material rotating on themselves. In fact, they generate centrifugal forces causing the following two important effects:

1. the magmatic mass expands by increasing its diameter and creating an empty spherical volume inside;
2. the molten metal components contained in the magma, as they are much heavier, combine with each other and move towards the external surface. The remaining materials are distributed under the metal part and the lighter ones tend towards the center. The gaseous part, which is the lightest, forms the core of the sphere. With the subsequent cooling the result is what we verify today in the Moon: it has a metallic crust resistant to any impact with the asteroids and is hollow inside. As we have already seen in the fourth chapter, the latter hypothesis is supported by a large number of talented scientists.

Regarding the dust and stones that cover the metal mantle, there may be various hypotheses (but one certainly irrefutable) is that the Moon has been hit by tens of thousands of asteroids and meteor showers which, impacting on its thick metal surface, have crushed, pulverizing and spreading on the surrounding surface. The hypothesis that it comes from outside the solar system and that it may have crossed spaces rich in asteroids and meteor showers would explain its sandy mantle and the enormous number of impacts it suffered.

- that the Moon is a huge natural spaceship, used by extraterrestrial societies and intentionally placed in orbit around the Earth for the purposes we have talked about so far.
- that the Moon is not the only natural spaceship in our solar system, but other satellites and planets have this characteristic and are inhabited by extraterrestrial species.
- that the centrifugal forces due to the rotation of the magma masses could determine both the sphere shape and the formation of a hollow inner part in many planets of the universe.
- that all super-civil and omnicreative extraterrestrial societies have the ability to move and live in space within these hollow planets that also travel outside the gravitational stellar fields. This is not science fiction and it is not a UFO hypothesis. One of the latest astronomical discoveries is precisely the existence of planets that roam free in space. An international research group, coordinated by the Japanese Takahiro Sumi of the University of Osaka, recently observed a dozen planets as large as the planet Jupiter. By extrapolation, after having sounded a small portion of the sky near the center of the Milky Way, a good number of scientists have estimated that such wandering planets are hundreds of billions in our galaxy and in any case much more numerous than those that orbit the stars.
- that inside these natural spaceships, colonized by evolved extraterrestrial societies, the conditions for hosting life have been artificially produced. That the light is produced by artificial "*suns*" located at the center of the hollow spherical volume capable of giving light and allowing a controlled microclimate with clouds, winds, rains, rivers, woods, green and agricultural areas and therefore also cities particularly comfortable, with millions of inhabitants. The concept of an artificial "*sun*" may seem like pure science fiction. In fact, ufology has amply demonstrated that flying saucers are physical in nature, and that when the anti-gravity systems increase in energy, these discs become extremely bright. In the eighth chapter of Stefan Denaerde's book, the largans explain that flying saucers are machines that work thanks to what they

call "solar wheels"; to Stefan's question: «*Why do you call them solar wheels? What do they have to do with the sun?*» The answer was: «*The suns, due to the rotation of their critical masses, are natural spaceships*». Ufology has shown that flying saucers are bright, they have the ability to travel at speeds that are impossible for us, but that they also can remain suspended in the air, immobile in a specific point.. So we can conclude that extraterrestrials know very well the operating principles of the sun and are perfectly capable of reproducing it artificially.

The fact of creating habitable environments inside huge cavities, or inside their spaceships, may seem to be like science fiction, all things out of reach even for super developed societies. We argue that an extraterrestrial society capable to move in the Universe, travelling for very long time, can do it not only in gigantic spaceships which are reproduced living conditions similar, rather better conceived than those of the original planet. This fact is fully described by the Iargans as regards their spaceships.

If this wasn't possible, then it meant that any extraterrestrial beings have never come to Earth, hence the UFO phenomena are nothing but a hoax. On the contrary, we believe that extraterrestrials are a reality, then we conclude that these technologies must be possible and therefore utilized by the aliens for travelling and live everywhere in the wide fields of the Universe.

4) THE IARGANS ARGUED THAT THE "OMNICREATIVE SOCIETIES" HAVE GOT KNOWLEDGE AND TECHNOLOGIES EVEN CAPABLE TO CHANGE THE COURSE OF THE PLANETS.

In the sixth chapter of Stefan Denaerde's book, the Iargans arguments that super-civilized and all-creative societies have knowledge and technologies capable of moving planets and governing cosmic natural forces. As we have argued so far, if extraterrestrials have visited and visit our planets, in spite of our scientific knowledge, and if they whiz around the world with means of every form and species, it means that somewhere they must be able to stop and live in tranquility. Since it seems there are no other planets or satellites of the solar system on whose surface it is possible to live (there is a legitimate doubt about the planet Venus we talked about in the third chapter), it means that the same possibility must have been realized elsewhere. To live inside the satellites and planets is the only concrete possibility.

Some might think that they stay in the mother ships; this in our opinion is not plausible, because extraterrestrial societies that have visited our Earth for millennia, cannot resign themselves to living all that time in small metal boxes, despite having environments with volumes millions of times larger such as the hypothesized lunar cavity are.

Furthermore, let us not forget that our knowledge of the real situation of the planets is very approximate and changes year after year. Even the moon, which is a stone's throw from us, continues to reserve us surprises. It has always been defined as waterless, but for some years many researchers have discovered large amounts of water in the form of ice. As presented in the third chapter, then, Sara Seager, professor of planetary sciences and physics at MIT, argues that the criteria for defining habitable planets must be profoundly modified and that Venus, for example, could host life forms.

We also know very little about planet Saturn. On Wikipedia such planet is so defined: «*With a mass equal to 95.181 times and a volume equal to 744 times that of Earth Saturn is the second largest planet in the solar system after Jupiter. It is classified as a gas giant because the outer layers consist predominantly of gas and lack a defined surface, although it could have a solid core*».

What if this "could have a solid core" became "has a solid core"? What if the supposed low temperatures were instead mitigated by a possible greenhouse effect caused by the gases that

surround it? There are, then, many other doubts that could open up completely unforeseen prospects for now.

The Iargans define their world as a "*gaseous planet*", with a solid core; for this reason the light on Iarga is greenish and suffused. The Iargans have claimed that they don't see the sunlight directly. And what if these gases that filter the solar radiations represent a protection able to guarantee greater healthiness and duration of life? And if one day we discovered that Saturn, on his hypothetical solid nucleus, possessed water and maybe even life? It is a science fiction hypothesis for now, but we, who are sure of being visited by super-civilized extraterrestrial races, would not be surprised at all if Saturn actually hosted one of the bases of these super-civilized societies.

In the fourth chapter we argued that the Moon hosts huge bases and densely populated cities in its internal cavity. There are ufologists who claim that Mars and other planets and satellites of the solar system host extraterrestrial societies within them too. Obviously, there is no evidence of this, but we believe it plausible that the UFO phenomenon and the extraterrestrial hypothesis could, instead, support this thesis. We argue, in fact, that in the universe most of the evolved extraterrestrial societies do not live, as everyone imagines, on the outer surface of their worlds, but in the hollow part of the "cold" planets and satellites (devoid of incandescent magma and similar to Moon). Here, in fact, there are no volcanic activities, earthquakes, anomalous solar radiation, cataclysms caused by asteroids and the artificially produced environmental conditions are biologically perfect. In addition to these hollow planets, extraterrestrial societies can also use the outer surface of "cold" planets, but only if they are equipped with a suitable gas-belt capable of guaranteeing temperatures suitable for life on their surface. One of these rare planets is Iarga, as widely described in Stefan Denaerde's book.

The Iargans claim that their lifespan is much longer than ours. Our hypothesis is that this depends on the protection from the direct rays of the sun, due to the gas belt that surrounds the planet. The fact that the Earth does not possess this protection could be one of the reasons why the entropic phenomena, which determine aging, are faster here and lead to a drastic reduction in the duration of animal and human life.

It could be that the Earth was chosen as a "*school*" for souls, precisely because it was necessary for the life cycles to be shorter. Do you imagine, however, how hard it would be to live hundreds of years in a world where wars, violence, injustices, diseases and sufferings of every kind are the daily reality of every living being? Reincarnation, on the other hand, allows us to cancel everything and continue with renewed enthusiasm the "*hard path*" of the earthly "*school*".

This is a "*hard path*" designed to learn to dominate selfishness and avoid the suffering it causes. As we argued at the beginning of this chapter, these sufferings are inevitable and necessary to find the urge to study, know and master the laws of nature and to develop ways of life among men no longer based on natural selection, but on knowledge, the efficiency, justice and love towards one's fellow men and all of creation.

5) THE MOON HAS A PERIOD OF ROTATION, WHICH COINCIDES WITH THE PERIOD OF REVOLUTION, THEREFORE SHOWS THE SAME FACE TO OUR PLANET.

Thanks to its proximity to planet Earth, the Moon surely represents a special location for the extraterrestrials which have been strangely interested in planet Earth and its inhabitants, from the beginning of its history. It seems to be consequential that this way, the extraterrestrials are able to take care of their business without being disturbed. The Moon always shows the same face to planet Earth so that allows them to make use of a permanent "*window*" on our planet, and rather

allows them to circulate and work in the invisible face without being observed, maybe in order to hid the continuous coming and going near the entering of the lunar cavities.

6) MYTHOLOGY AND HISTORY TELL ABOUT "GODS" COMING FROM THE SKY IN ORDER TO MEET THE MANKIND. LIVING ON PLANET EARTH IT SEEMS THAT THESE "GODS" HAVE EVEN CARRIED SOME PEOPLE ON EARTH, TRAVELLING ON FLYING MACHINES.

In our essay we mentioned the hypothesis based on ancient myths that speaks of people coming from the stars. For example, let's remember the Tiahuanaco legend which tells about a "golden ship" that fell from the stars. A woman named *Orjana* had come to Earth on board of that "golden ship", leaving on Earth seventy sons of hers before returning to the stars.

We have also spoken about crossings of terrestrial species and extraterrestrial ones. In this regard there is also a well-known biblical passage that states such an event. On the book of Genesis we can read: «*And after that men began to be multiplied upon the Earth, and daughters were born to them, the sons of God seeing the daughters of men, that they were fair, took to themselves wives of all which they chose*». (Genesis, 6,1-2)

So, who really were these sons of God? If true, They could only be "fallen angels" or some kind of volunteers with a mission to perform expressly left on Earth.

7) THE BIBLE, IN THE BOOK OF GENESIS, TELLS US THAT GOD PUNISHED THE FALLEN ANGELS HOLDING THEM CAPTIVE ON EARTH FOR JUDGMENT.

Please, see the book by Denaerde... With regard to societies that have achieved the cosmic integration, the largans stated that: «*There isn't any final goal, Stef. Omnicreativity is endless. The cosmic integration is nothing but the beginning of a new phase. The new heaven and the new Earth [The Apocalypse of St. John the Apostle, 21, 1] of which the Bible speaks is only the fulfillment of a creation relative to every solar system. Freedom means the possibility of further creative expansion, but also the possibility of losing the childlike trust, innocence and love. Even the "angels" can fall despite their omnipotence, because they are free, so that pride and selfishness are lurking even for them. Even in the course of the cosmic integration there will be conflicts between arrogance and confidence. 'Omnicreativity' can be proven only by free beings with a clear sense of responsibility*».

In this regard, we have supported the following hypothesis: thanks to precise universal laws the degenerate individuals, no longer fit to live as part of a "super-civilized" society, must be separated and placed in a position to rebuild their evolutionary process starting from scratch on a primitive planet. This can be compared to what for us should be prisons. In fact, in several passages of the Bible we read about the "fallen angels" and Peter, in his second letter, remembers it with these words: "*For if God spared not the angels that sinned, but delivered them, drawn down by infernal ropes to the lower hell, unto torments, to be reserved unto judgment*". (The Second Epistle of St. Peter the Apostle, 2, 4).

We said that this would explain several things, for example the fact that these individuals, or rather these souls, cannot be left alone. In fact, the "super-civilized" and "omnicreative" races which judged them must anyway be present, even backstage, in order to assist and accompany them, during their several incarnations, aiming to succeed in reintegrating them into the cosmic community.

8) THE IARGANS ARGUE THAT THE "SUPER-CIVILIZED" AND "OMNICREATIVE" SPECIES TRAVEL IN THE UNIVERSE WITH THE AIM OF SPREADING LIFE.

We wrote that aliens travel in the universe with the aim of spreading life on every suitable planet, favoring the "seeding" and the development of plants and animals of any forms. Their strategy is the following: at the right time they put there a creative race capable to increase a process of transformation, until to transform a simple place where there is plenty of plant and animal life into a "super-civilized" planet.

This is the mission that extraterrestrial species have always pursued travelling around the infinite universe.

The Iargans have revealed the reasons for this "seeding" made by extraterrestrial societies: *«Thanks to their love for 'omnicreativity', they want to create a growing number of intelligent creative races which have got the possibility of cosmic integration».*

If the goal is this, it would not make sense to develop the plant and animal life and trigger the creative evolutionary process, starting from the animal, for example from monkeys. It's obvious that it is much more efficient and less risky directly transferring on a lush and livable planet a large group of "super-civilized" volunteers, providing them with all the necessary means to maintain and grow the evolutionary process already reached by the planet in question. T

his would mean to gain tens of thousands of years for passing from the animal stage, based on selfishness, to the "super-civilized" one, based on altruism. This way also would avoid the various possible failures during the course of such a long and insidious process. On the contrary, if in order to develop life we follow the longest and most risky path, starting from the monkey, it is clear that there must be justified motivations.

Why colonize a planet starting from monkeys?

In the first chapter we said what follows:

«In the sixth chapter, we will discuss at length to explain that the Bible can be interpreted in the UFO key. We will support with substantial arguments that extraterrestrials have always had a very active role on planet Earth from before the man left traces of himself in the history. There is a good reason to believe that the first significant evolutionary leap of the human species of planet Earth, is due to the crossbreed between the primordial terrestrial human species and other perfectly similar "super-civilized" races. We will argue that the Earth-Humans, as we know them, are actually planned by extraterrestrial societies. This thesis explains the dilemma on evolutionary theory, known as "missing link", that is the lack of fossil discoveries that would complete the evolutionary lines from the minor species (apes) to man».

Sometimes a "super-civilized" race understands that planet on which it lives is close to reaching the end of its life cycle. Consequently, with due notice about, it prepares another younger planet, carrying there plant and animal life. Thereafter such a race reaches the new planet starting exactly from its own evolutionary stage and continuing to do what they would do on the old and exhausted planet. So it doesn't need to start from scratch. This way reflects the concept that in the plant world is called "reproduction by cuttings": we cut a branch of a fruit tree, we let it take root and put it in a plant nursery. The result is a plant exactly similar to the original one without having to start from a seed and then graft the plant that is born of it.

Anyway, the extraterrestrial logic involves the program of creating new planets habitable by different creative species starting from scratch that is to say from the animal condition.

This way let us to get:

1. more effective dissemination of the creative species in the universe;
2. a workshop (laboratory) for searching more efficient and resistant species hence capable of overcoming the difficulties involved by the physical dimension;
3. a school to educate souls in order to evolve primitive societies, based on natural selection and therefore on egoism, to transform them into societies founded, instead, on altruism.
4. a purgatory and / or prison for souls who, due to a series of accidental external events, were naturally corrupted (fallen angels) losing the necessary control of selfish drives.

Paragraph "2" indicates a need of particular importance. In the "*extraterrestrial reality*", selecting more and more efficient and durable "*bodies*" is an activity of considerable ethical value. The spirit, in fact, must be able to embody itself in bodies that are always efficient and able to perpetuate and move in the physical world.

In the previous chapters we have recalled that in the book of Genesis 6: 1-4 the writer tells that "*the sons of God*" seeing the daughters of men, that they were fair, took to themselves wives of all which they chose.. and they brought forth children, these are the mighty men of old, men of renown. The whole Bible, then, speaks of the chosen people who, starting from Abraham and reaching to Jesus, were much loved by "*God*".

The ufological interpretation of these biblical events leads us to conclude that one of the possible plans of "*God*" (or rather "*Omnicreating Entity*") and hence of the super-civilized societies responsible for our solar system, is also to renew and cyclically strengthen their breeds. This goal could be achieved starting from various crossbreeds made with primitive creative species and selected from both the physical and "*animical*" (= relative to soul soul) point of view... From the physical point of view using the hard and effective criteria of "*natural selection*", while from the "*animical*" point of view, with travelling the difficult and selective spiritual path shown by Jesus the Christ and the other Avatars. Once the goal is achieved, this new creative race, at the "*end of time*" announced by the Gospels, will be integrated with the super-civilized societies "*holders*" of the project and the societies resulting from these crossbreeds will be projected towards a renewed future.

This seems to be worthy of a science fiction novel, but because based on biblical texts and other topics that are part of this treatise, the hypothesis is somewhat probable. We believe that it is part of a natural cosmic process that has to be periodically implemented by all super-civilized and "*omnicreative*" creative societies of the universe.

As well as being one of these laboratories, as indicated in points 3 and 4, the Earth is also a "*school*" and a "*purgatory*" for shaping souls and preparing them for incarnation on the super-civil planets, which religions identify with the term "*paradise*" or "*heaven*".

This terrestrial school, based on the mix of evolved souls and not evolved (*wheat and cockle*), has now reached the inevitable and expected limit. In fact the scientific and technological level has evolved too much, overcoming a lot the spiritual one. Just for this reason the aliens are going to apply the provided plan for a separation of the "*wheat and the cockle*". The evolved people (*wheat*) will be carried on a "*super-civilized*" planet where the extraterrestrials (leaders of that cosmic project) will welcome them, while, on the contrary the people not ready for such a step will have to start again from scratch, that is to say from the Stone Age on planet Earth. In order to perform such an operation, we suppose that Earth axis will be shifted causing a great overturning of the planet: seas and mountains will be upset and the "*blackboard Earth*" will be clean up in order to write a new chapter, necessarily similar to the previous one: a "*laboratory*", a "*school*" and a

"prison", to forge body and souls necessary to concretize the spread of the "super-civilized" societies.

- 9) THESE "STUDENTS" AND THESE "PRISONERS" CANNOT BE LEFT ALONE, BUT THEY OUGHT TO BE CONSTANTLY OBSERVED TO KEEP UP WITH THE DEVELOPMENTS OF THE SITUATION.

If this is the true aim, it is clear that the UFO phenomena have got a sense in the history of the terrestrial mankind. Even the hypothesis that the Moon is inhabited by such "*guardian angels*" has got a sense. Finally even the coming of the "*avatars*" and in particular of Jesus the Christ has got a credible meaning.

It seems also to be clear that in order to "*stimulate their growth*", every soul in evolution must be accompanied by other more evolved souls. The latter could be both incarnations of volunteers coming from "super-civilized" societies ("*saints*" and "*enlightened*") and "*omnicreative*" individuals (*avatars*). Anyway, also the "*students*" who have already got a good level of development through various reincarnations, hence ready to live in a "super-civilized" society, sometimes go on incarnating on planet Earth in order to help those brothers who have not yet reached this level.

- 10) JESUS HAS GOT A FUNDAMENTAL ROLE IN THE EVOLUTIONARY PROCESS OF OUR AGE AND HAS ANNOUNCED THAT THERE WILL BE A TIME WHEN THIS AGE WILL END.

As reported in chapter 6 of our essay, Jesus gave clear and abundant announcements about which way the evolutive process of the "*Earth-Humans*" will be concluded.

In the parable of the "*End of the Age*" Jesus says:

«And immediately after the tribulation of those days, the sun shall be darkened and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of heaven shall be moved: And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all tribes of the Earth mourn: and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with much power and majesty. And he shall send his angels with a trumpet, and a great voice: and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the farthest parts of the heavens to the utmost bounds of them». (Matthew, 24, 29-31).

In the light of what we affirm in our essay, such Gospel passages are easily explained and we can give a very likely description of the events.

The situation that has been for long persisting on the Earth, was widely expected by the extraterrestrials. The aliens already knew that a society made up of a majority of people who have not completed a suitable spiritual level for living in a "super-civilized" society, would not have gone hand in hand with the technical-scientific formation and the ethical one. Moreover the aliens already knew that the "*material creativity*", peculiar characteristic of the species that have passed the animal stage would lead the societies of planet Earth to an out of control progress.

But why such "*guardian angels*" have accepted a situation like that?

Because there are no other possibilities to generate an evolutionary process on the soul-spiritual plane. This process can only take place through the relationship of less developed people with more developed people. If a planet was composed only of people with the same evolution degree, the process of growth would be reduced to zero. For instance it would be like to have a first grade

class without any teachers at work. At the end of the school year, nobody would be able to read and write, and everyone should be rejected. In conclusion, only a suitable mixture of people having got different degrees of evolution can give rise to a "*vocation to growth*". This is a universal law that is the basis of every animal and any other superior evolutionary process.

Parable of "*Wheat and cockle*": Jesus said to the reapers who suggested to him to separate the two species uprooting the weeds: "*Let the one and the other grow together, until the harvest*". (Matthew, 13, 30).

Planet Earth is nothing but a "*classroom*" whose goal is to transform selfish people in altruistic ones. Are millions and perhaps billions the souls that since the last "*End of the Age*" have reached the goal after several incarnations on this planet. So they have been able of reincarnating in the various "*super-civilized*" planets which populate the universe. (The "*heaven*" or "*paradise*" of the Catholic Religion).

So what the real problem is?

As we have already said, the problem is that in the meantime, in our terrestrial society, the fruits of the *material creativity*, have led to a technological development that has reached an intolerable level. So long as it led to the development of simple technologies such as the use of fire, of bronze and then of iron (which led to the construction of effective weapons such as spears and swords) the situation did not create problems.

The suffering due to such kind of weapons and wars, like all the other suffering due to selfishness and to the "*poverty*" in general, are an inevitable ingredient so that creative societies find encouragements and ideas to develop new ways of living together. That is to say a civilized coexistence based on the respect for one's own life and for the one of other people. Then, as regards the level of any individual, suffering is the occasion which let the soul understand what are the "*paths*" that must be avoided. Such awareness let the extraterrestrials not to be apprehensive about the bad things that we cause and suffer during our troubled human experience: all that is something like "*school subjects*", like inevitable "*exercises*" to do attending this "*cosmic school*".

Speaking again of the fruits of the material creativity, the problem arises when it affects the balance beyond the purely terrestrial sphere. The discovery of iron, in fact, has been quickly followed by many other dangerous scientific and technological discoveries, hence socially self-defeating, beginning from gunpowder, up to the nuclear energy.

This milestone, combined with the possibility to fly and maybe even the project to land on the Moon which is a strategic extraterrestrial outpost is putting on alert our "*guardian angels*". That's why there is the UFO boom! The extraterrestrials are going to apply the planned process for a new "*End of the Age*" of planet Earth, in order to neutralize the danger caused by the terrestrial mankind. So they will delete all the terrestrial progress and they will make the terrestrial mankind start again from the Stone Age.

This evolutive process has been repeated many times on Earth. The last is that one the Bible points out as the "*Great Flood*" (2400 b. C., approximately). The compute of 4,500-year cycle is the so-called "*generation*" that we can read on the Gospel. «*Amen I say to you, that this generation shall not pass, until all these things be done. Heaven and Earth shall pass away, but my word shall not pass away*» (Mark, 13, 30-31).

We think that the expected program should be the following: that part of people who have gained a soul-evolution compatible with the condition of "*super-civilization*", will be separated from the others and carried to a "*super-civilized*" planet, expressly prepared for them.

How the right time for this separation could be identified?

To explain such a matter about the *End of the Age*, Jesus made use of the famous parable of the fig tree: *«Now of the fig tree learn ye a parable. When the branch thereof is now tender, and the leaves are come forth, you know that summer is very near. So you also when you shall see these things come to pass, know ye that it is very nigh, even at the doors»*. (Mark, 13, 28-29).

The concept of "*summer is very near*" must relate to the thousands of years of "*Earth-Humans*" evolutive history. Then we cannot know if such events could take place in this very century. Anyway, we estimate that these events are not centuries far, but rather they are just coming up ("*at the doors*").

Why do we think that the summer is "*at the doors*"? We have written and a lot of times repeated this matter, but we want to say it again because this is the very "*heart*" of our essay: The mankind living on planet Earth is too much developed as regards the technical-scientific level and too much far back on the ethical and spiritual level.

What are the signals which alert us that the situation is seriously at risk?

- The strong possibility that highly sophisticated and deadly weapons got into wrong hands;
- the enormous gap between the rich nations and the poor ones. This great difference, in continuous growth, is symbolically represented by a "*rubber band*" which has come to the permissible strain limit; it is possible that at any moment it breaks and the situation precipitate in wasteful manner.
- the astronomical knowledge, the satellites and artificial bases in orbit around the Earth and the space missions project to reach the Moon, or Mars or the other planets of the solar system. These projects are opening roads that risk becoming too busy. Such eventualities would jeopardize the possibility of extraterrestrials to act undisturbed on their space bases.

We do not want to create alarm, in fact Jesus said: *«But of that day or hour no man knoweth, neither the angels in heaven, nor the Son, but the Father»*. (Mark, 13, 32)

11) JESUS GIVES CLEAR INFORMATION ABOUT THE WAY PEOPLE WHO HAVE REACHED A SUFFICIENT LEVEL OF SPIRITUAL DEVELOPMENT WILL SEPARATE FROM THOSE THAT HAVE NOT. HE ALSO TELLS US WHAT CRITERIA WILL BE APPLIED:

«Likewise as it came to pass, in the days of Lot: they did eat and drink, they bought and sold, they planted and built. And in the day that Lot went out of Sodom, it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed them all. Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man shall be revealed. In that hour, he that shall be on the housetop, and his goods in the house, let him not go down to take them away: and he that shall be in the field, in like manner, let him not return back. Remember Lot's wife. Whosoever shall seek to save his life, shall lose it: and whosoever shall lose it, shall preserve it. I say to you: in that night there shall be two men in one bed; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left». (Luke, 17, 28-34).

«Then shall the king say to them that shall be on his right hand: Come, ye blessed of my Father, possess you the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world. For I was hungry, and you gave me to eat; I was thirsty, and you gave me to drink; I was a stranger, and you took me in: Naked, and you covered me: sick, and you visited me: I was in prison, and you came to me. Then he shall say to them also that shall be on his left hand: Depart from me, you cursed, into everlasting fire which was prepared for the devil and his angels». (Matthew, 25, 34-41).

The harshness of these Gospel passages seems to clash with the message of salvation and the values of love of which the Gospel is the bearer. In our opinion, the answer is that it is nothing but

a warning. We think that such an extraterrestrial intervention will only be the result of the terrestrial irreversible and self-defeating choice destined to burn thousands of years of history and evolution. Therefore, such an extraterrestrial intervention aimed to salvage the situation, actually is a real "*act of love*" consistent with the saving message of the Gospel.

But which way will this operation be performed?

Telling the well-known parable Jesus says: *«And he shall send his angels with a trumpet, and a great voice: and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the farthest parts of the heavens to the utmost bounds of them»*. (Matthew, 24,31). Thanks to a deductive effort and in the light of what has been sustained in our essay, we think that the events prospected by this Gospel passage can be so concretized:

A As soon as the terrestrial mankind engage in irreversible self-destructive process due to their irresponsible desire, the extraterrestrials will come in droves from their bases placed in the solar system. They will immediately block the destructive effects produced by terrestrials and with an incredible number of flying saucers and of small and large size spaceships will land at any point of our planet. It is conceivable that the countless extraterrestrial societies, located in our solar system, can dispose of an impressive number of flying saucers and spaceships of all kinds and sizes.

B In the parable it is said that one will be taken and the other left. We want to give our interpretation of that passage. The extraterrestrials will come and forcefully will pick up all the people who are "*mature*" for living in a "*super-civilized*" planet... Anyway everybody will be invited to enter their spaceships. But the aliens will put in place an highly evolved system of recognition, able to distinguish mature people from those that are not.

On this subject, let us remember that the Orientals, as in particular concerns the philosophies and yoga disciplines, claim that the physical body is contained in a set of other "*light*" bodies, *three of which are astral, etheric and mental ones, which, according to their different "colors"*, allow the aliens in recognizing the developmental level of the people. Not only the Eastern philosophies and religions speak about the existence of such invisible bodies, but also the Christian religions. We, in fact, refer to the "*halo*", generally put around the head of the various saints. The "*halos*" of the saints show a very clear and bright color that is the sign that these people are particularly advanced as regards the soul evolution.

The "*aura*" and the "*halo*" are not inventions of the different religions, but traditional knowledge, that presently science is unable to confirm. Nevertheless the "*super-civilized*" and "*omnicreative*" societies know such a matter quite well, to the point that they are equipped with a sort of technology capable to see and "*read*" these "*light*" bodies and then to recognize the developmental situation of each individual creative being.

At the "*End of the Age*", the "*mature*" people (ready to live among "*super-civilized*" people) and the "*immature*" people (not ready to) will be identified, will be "*immediately*" separated and carried to various places of our solar system.

According to some rough calculations the intergalactic spaceships of the largans, described by Denaerde, may contain, in extraordinary cases and in case of short trips like the one from Earth to the Moon, at least 10,000 people. Considering that on the Moon and on the other planets and satellites stand 7,000 available spaceships, a simple calculation shows that with 100 trips from Earth to the Moon (and other bases of the solar system) would be theoretically possible to transfer 7 billion terrestrial people. Now let's suppose that the types and the amount of the available spaceships were much bigger: In such a case, in some dozens of trips all the population of the could be transferred. But how can we ensure that people agree to get on these ships? The Gospel says: *«But in those days, after that tribulation, the sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give*

her light. And the stars of heaven shall be falling down, and the powers that are in heaven, shall be moved» (Mark, 13, 24-25). We are not able to imagine which way such announced natural calamity will rain down upon the world. Surely it will be the result of human activities (for example the result of a nuclear war). Anyway we imagine that all people on the planet will be frightened and will look at a way to escape, hoping to be saved. Let's imagine that spaceships and flying saucers would cross everywhere the sky and that the extraterrestrials would make use of all media on disposal to give instructions on what ought to be done. Maybe not all the people will follow such instructions. Anyway, such a situation will not have been caused by extraterrestrials, but by terrestrials! Who will refuse to get on the spacecraft will do it according to his own choice and he will accept the following consequences. From the ethical point of view, what the aliens will not be able to do, does not imply any guilt. Who cannot be saved will meet the fate that has always been the "master" of life and death of all men in all human history.

- C Therefore, despite what we read in some passages of the Gospel, the Extraterrestrials won't allow people to die, not even the ones who are not ready for living in a "super-civilized" society. If not, it would actually be in contrast with every Christian principles! Therefore, we think that the threatening tone of the Bible, is due to human filters of those who have handed down the message. We also think that such a message recalls the menacing style that parents usually adopt against a brat but anyway very loved child. An explanation to this evangelical passage could also be the following: certainly, because of their low level of evolution, many people will feel rooted in planet Earth, and refuse to get into the spaceships. Respecting the individual freedom, the extraterrestrials will not be allowed to carry them into the spaceships by force. So those who willfully and stubbornly will remain on Earth will suffer the consequences due to the disruption of planet Earth as a result of the axis shift. That's the why such a people will face moments of tribulation and terror, trying in vain to escape the inevitable catastrophe. This will be of worry to extraterrestrials, but they cannot do otherwise, having to obey a superior universal law. In any case, those who will perish in the upheaval of planet Earth will reincarnate on other planets suitable for their ethical evolutive level.
- D So, the "mature" people destined for living in a "super-civilized" society, will temporarily stand in the extraterrestrial bases where they will live a period of information and education about the extraterrestrial reality and about the new life that awaits them. Later, they will be gradually carried to a "super-civilized" planet. Such a new planet will be ready and able to welcome billion of foreigners, permanently integrating them into the new social contest. Another possibility is that this planet is already in our solar system (maybe Venus or another planet deliberately hidden if observed by our current tools) or in a unknown solar system very close to ours. In this case, mature people will probably be carried directly to this planet.

Matthew, 25-34: *«Then shall the king say to them that shall be on his right hand: Come, ye blessed of my Father, possess you the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world».*

Apocalypse, 21-1: *«And I saw a new heaven and a new Earth. For the first Heaven and the first earth was gone...»*

- E When on Earth the transfer of the whole population will be ended and when the most at risk and most important animal species will also be carried to safety, together with DNA samples of all other animal and plant species for the purpose of eventual cloning (process already implemented in the past and that the Bible recalls with the charming story of Noah's Ark), the extraterrestrials will produce some kind of events which will cause the destruction of all that mankind have built. We can imagine that they, acting on the lunar cycle, will cause a shift of the Earth axis, so that seas and oceans will invade the dry land sweeping away and erasing the traces of everything they find. Then, new lands will emerge and the currently populated lands will collapse into the abyss. After a settling period the people not ready for living in a "super-civilized" planet, will be carried again on Earth, ready to start from scratch and ready to

rewrite the history of a completely clean "*slate*". They will be accompanied for a long time by the extraterrestrials who will come back into the lunar bases and other bases when the right moment comes that the new "*Earth-Humans*" can go along their evolution path by themselves. So the extraterrestrials will secretly begin their role of leaders and "*guardian angels*". So, a new "*generation*" and a new "*year*" in this school of souls will begin.

- F The people carried on Earth, will live as primitives in the caves. They will no longer have available computers, pen and paper, or anything technological to document how once they lived. The transmission of their experiences to posterity can only benefit from oral transmission, which, as happened in the past, will change and largely be lost in the generations.
- G Partially emptied, planet Earth will continue to be a school for those "*souls*" who, through re-incarnations, will learn to connect to the "*exisphere*" to transform the instinctive "*selfishness*" into "*selflessness*" and then become part of the world of the "*super-civilized*" societies. This school, as well as hosting the "rejected individuals" of the current "generation", will accommodate the new "*fallen angels*" coming from "*super-civilized*" planets. They all will together start a new round of development. About this matter, let's remember what the Iargans said to Stefan Denaerde: "*Even the 'angels' can fall despite their omnipotence, because they are free. Moreover pride and selfishness stand always and everywhere lurking*".

Such a severe process of isolation of the "*fallen angels*" is the only way to ensure that among a "*super-civilized*" society doesn't proliferate the "*virus*" of selfishness. The Iargans affirmed: "*You must not fear any danger from space. Only socially stable species are allowed to explore it*".

This rigorous process of isolating the "*fallen angels*" is the only way to ensure that the "*virus*" of egoism does not proliferate in a super-civilization; and it is also the way to guarantee, as the winches have affirmed, that spaceships and flying saucers will never travel in space piloted by beings who have not deeply rooted the laws of Love that gave rise to the universe. In fact, they said: «*From space you must not fear any danger. Only socially stable species explore it*».

- H Totally devoid of any technological tool, the people taken back to planet Earth will be forced to survive by integrating themselves with nature, into huts or caves, starting from the most primitive state. All the knowledge of these "*survivors*" will soon be lost in the future generations. Having no more metals or instruments to merge them, inevitably this mankind will have to start from wood and stone by regressing to the historical age that we just call "*stone age*". Life will be based on hunting, fishing and grabbing the fruits of the earth. The social organization will be based on groups of families, such as tribes, who will roam around like nomads in search of more fertile environments. The scarcity of fertile environments will cause struggles and wars among the tribes. Selfishness will be the fundamental value at the basis of their survival and the mechanisms of "*natural selection*" typical of the plant and animal world will work also for mankind. This situation will therefore be a new time when creative races will be selected, progressing and perpetuating the strongest, most resilient and intelligent ones. This can be perfectly inserted in the project that will allow the "*regeneration*" of super-civilized races, at the "*end of the age*", as we have previously stated.

The point of view shown in these eleven points seems to be like an exercise in imagination. On the contrary it really is a logical and consistent deduction. In fact it refers to the reality of the UFO phenomena and the religious matters widely described in our essay. Ours is a logical deduction that leads us to the conclusion that our solar system was destined to be a great "*laboratory*" for the selection of physically healthy and *stable races*, but at the same time a "*cosmic school*" and a "*prison*" or "*purgatory*" for the "*fallen angels*". The "*masters*" and "*custodians*" of this important "*cosmic project*" are the extraterrestrials, acting like older brothers. They are undisturbed at work on their bases hidden on the Moon, on planet Earth and on the other planets and satellites of the solar system.

Any “super-civilized” society will never be realized on planet Earth.

An important aspect of the item XI of the former paragraph that deserves to be emphasized is that in the extraterrestrial project a “super-civilized” society will never be realized on planet Earth, but rather on another planet already prepared to welcome the terrestrial mankind. As we have already said, we think it surely should be a planet similar to Earth, part of our solar system or part of a very close one, but totally unknown.

At present there are more than fifty solar systems that have an estimated distance of between 4 and 16 light years; of these, three were recently discovered. However, we think that there are lots of other livable planets to be discovered, maybe deliberately obscured and invisible by using our observation instruments.

Those who think that the knowledge in the astronomic field has got the situation under control, really make a big mistake. For years, various astronomers suggest the existence of two new planets in our solar system. The magazine *"Monthly Notices of the Royal Astronomical Society Letters"* published the studies which support this hypothesis. Such an hypothesis, if confirmed, will revolutionize all the astronomical models and our vision of the solar system as we know it nowadays.

From an article published in the weekly *"Panorama"*, regarding these new possible planets of our solar system, Carlos de la Fuente Marcos, researcher at the *Complutense University* of Madrid, made this statement:

"We still do not know how many they are, but by our calculations it is clear that we are at least dealing with two large rocky bodies as the Earth". He added that there could be maybe three.

But if they are so massive, why have they not been observed so far? Here is the answer of these astronomers:

«At those distances, we are talking about tens of billions of kilometers, the Sun appears as a small bright spot and its light reflected from the alleged new planets is therefore too weak to be captured by telescopes, unless you know exactly where to look, but still we do not have this information. It sounds paradoxical, yet it is so: with super telescopes you can see thousands of light years far, but not near us».

Given these doubts and these shortcomings of the scientific instruments available in the astronomical field, it is legitimate to hypothesize that there may also be a planet, at the right distance and therefore habitable, also in our solar system. The fact that it has not yet been discovered could be linked precisely to the limits of current astronomical science and to the technological capabilities of extraterrestrials to obscure it. As argued in the third chapter, this planet could also be Venus. However, whether it is Venus or another hidden planet in the solar system or a hollow planet as described below, this is where the "saved" at the end of time will be brought. It is here that the super-civilization from which we derive resides and from which Jesus the Christ himself probably comes and where He returned when He ascended to heaven, inside the "cloud", as told in the Gospels. Regarding this planet prepared for us, we recall the Gospel passage of Matthew 25-34, where at the "end of time", after the separation of the "mature" people, Jesus says: *«Come, blessed and receive the Kingdom that has been prepared for you since the creation of the world ».*

Then, let us remember the passage of *Apocalypse*, 21-1, where also with regard to "The end of the Age", a new Earth and a new Heaven are announced: *«And I saw a new Heaven and a new Earth. For the first Heaven and the first Earth was gone, and the sea is now no more».*

Finally, let us remember the passage that we read in *The Second Epistle of St. Peter the Apostle*, 3-13, in which, speaking about "*The end of the Age*" announced by Jesus, Peter says: «*But we look for new Heavens and a new Earth according to his promises, in which justice dwelleth*».

Jesus himself speaks of such planets where "*justice dwelleth*". We can read it in the Gospel of *John*, 14, 1-4: «*Let not your heart be troubled. You believe in God, believe also in me. In my Father's house there are many mansions. If not, I would have told you: because I go to prepare a place for you. And if I shall go, and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and will take you to myself; that where I am, you also may be. And whither I go you know, and the way you know*».

One of the reasons why all the "*mature*" people will be transferred to a "*super-civilized*" planet (other than the Earth) is that this solution allows the new terrestrial mankind to take part of the condition of "*super-civilization*" starting from an ideal place already prepared and not compromised by the complication of the old social human history; not compromised by the disorderly progress which is the result of a compromise between human beings characterized by different stages of evolution, compelled to live in the same place. The social and technological model existing on Earth is like a blackboard completely smeared by unruly and disordered pupils. On such a blackboard nobody could any more write anything new and important.

It is logical to infer that such a planet is inhabited by races similar to the ones of Earth and from which the "*Earth-Humans*" descend. Furthermore this planet must present very large open spaces, so capable to accommodate billions of new people. The Earth new mankind will there find social systems, policies and environments already comply with the principle of a "*super-civilized*" society. It will be enough that the new mankind is properly informed and prepared for living new experiences in this wonderful "*paradise*".

And here's another reason why a "*super-civilized*" society cannot be created on planet Earth. Indeed, as argued above, our planet has been prepared to be a "*laboratory*" from time immemorial, and to be a "*cosmic school*", aimed at the development of "*souls*" and to the recovery of "*fallen angels*". The huge investments made to build the foundation internal to the Moon and to other planets and satellites, cannot be dashed. We believe that these investments are not far in time and consequently coincide with the period in which the Extraterrestrials put the Moon in orbit around the Earth.

In chapter 4 we stated that there are very ancient authors and writings that speak of times when the Moon did not exist. In the work "*Refutatio Omnium Haeresium*" by Ippolito it is written that Anaxagora and Democritus, two philosophers of ancient Greece, taught that there was a time when there was no Moon. So also, Aristotle, in the fragment 591, speaks of the Pelasgians and says that they were an ancient people lived before there was a moon in the sky. Finally, the Roman grammarian Censorino alludes to a past time, in which there was no Moon.

Probably the first terrestrial civilization that has attempted a path towards the super-civilization is the one that suffered the first "*The end of the age*". This fact could be the one told in the Bible: Noah and the universal flood. Unlike ours, this civilization could not reach a high technological level, because it was stopped by the Extraterrestrials long before it was realized. From the archaeological finds we know that it had developed knowledge in astronomy, on the use of stone and metals, but it was still far from the current scientific-technological knowledge. This is why, even if we find fossils of animals and men lived millions of years ago, we find no trace of hypothetical technologically advanced humanity who lived before the biblical flood. The traces we find of the evolutionary path, from *homo habilis* to *homo sapiens*, are prior to the extraterrestrial intervention, which took place in order to create the path of civilization we are talking about in our essay.

We claim that extraterrestrial civilizations have been in the solar system for millions of years. In the past where they settled on one of the terrestrial planets of the solar system then inhabitable or had, just like today, only space bases on the different planets and satellites? We do not know, but in our essay, we argue that extraterrestrial *omnicreative* and super-civilized people triggered life on Earth millions of years ago.

Returning to talk about the "*The end of the age*", we can conclude that the reasons that make the "*The end of the age*" necessary are not only those concerning the self-destructive possibilities of our society which is very technological and not very morally evolved. For example, there may also be reasons for the "*spiritual*" failure of a civilization. It seems that the "*universal deluge*", recalled by the Bible, took place because that civilization was regressing from the "*soul-spiritual*" point of view. The inversion of course attempted by the Extraterrestrials proved impossible. So, they decided to interrupt their project and start again with a new project for the creation of a new humanity: ours.

Then, the whole solar system and planet Earth in particular are the result of a huge cosmic investment implemented by the "*omnicreative*" societies. Such an investment must be maintained, being careful that it not be beyond repair scarred by the terrestrial unscrupulous and stupid use of scientific knowledge. At the moment one of the most dangerous knowledge available to the terrestrial people is the nuclear power. This kind of energy can cause irreparable damage to our planet; that's why extraterrestrials are a lot alerted about it.

There are hundreds of unsealed documents reporting that UFOs have shown a clear and constant interest in atomic missile bases.



In 1964 Lieutenant Robert Jacobs was a cameraman of the US Army, who worked at the Vandenberg air base in California. While he was filming a missile test, a UFO shown up at around 12,000 km / h. He destroyed the missile's nuclear warhead and then disappeared in the same direction he had come from.

As soon as Jacobs' superiors saw the movie, they kidnapped him and handed it over to the CIA. Jacobs was forced to say nothing about such an event. The testimony of Jacobs is confirmed by Ross Dedrickson who, at that time, was a colonel of military aviation.

In 1967 the officer Robert Salas was in charge for controlling the management of the rocket launching missiles at the Maelstrom base in Montana. We were in the middle of the cold war and the American missiles, with nuclear warheads, were kept constantly ready to be launched at any time. While Salas was under the ground in the control room, he was informed that a "*flying saucer*" of circular shape and metallic consistency had suddenly appeared in the sky and had been standing for several minutes just above the entrance to the base. Within a few seconds the 10 missiles were all in "*no go*" condition: disabled. It took more than a day to restore the situation.

It must be borne in mind that these 10 missiles are designed to be independent systems. If something damages a missile, it will not affect the other missiles. Also Salas, was forced not to tell anything about the incident.

To get an idea of this concern, before moving on, we recommend to see the following movie very carefully. It documents the testimonies of the officers involved in these two surprising facts related to UFOs.

Please, watch the following footage: https://youtu.be/Es_ePIr63aU

We realize that the scenarios and the cosmic vision we have proposed in our essay, seems to be more the plot of a science fiction film than a study and a paper on the UFO phenomenon. After all, the "*The end of the age*" which is explicitly and in detail preached on the Gospels, hasn't been invented by us in order to support our essay. Hence, putting forward that the "*The end of the age*" is a hoax to the delight of non-believers, even the Gospel and Jesus the Christ would be a hoax.

«And then shall he send his angels, and shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the uttermost part of the Earth to the uttermost part of heaven». (Mark, 13, 27).

If we believe that the "*The end of the Age*", and in particular the passage just recalled, are a "*revelation*" announced by a really existed and credible non-terrestrial "*omnicreative*" being (for the Christian religion "*only-begotten son of God*"), our essay and the deductions proposed in this chapter, although with many limitations and reserves, become a coherent and concrete interpretation.

CHAPTER 9

CONCLUSIVE SUMMARY

We have reached the end of our treatise, aware that it has no scientific value and cannot prove the extraterrestrial presence on our planet and in the universe. Anyway the thousands of unexplained sightings and hundreds of authoritative testimonies that we have reported here, are the evidence that we are facing a real phenomenon and that, at the right moment, it will become an indisputable "*knowledge*". Those who today think that of the UFO phenomenon does not exist, those who are disillusioned with the large amount of nonsense that the media often propose on this topic, will hardly reach the end of our treaty. On the other hand, those who are more curious and willing to know more about this phenomenon, and want to investigate to reach their own conclusion, will come to the end, and the conclusive hypotheses we propose can represent a pleasant and unexpected surprise.

We are the author and sign ourselves as Staff Iarga, and actually we are two researchers who, due to cultural diversity, character and professional training, have made different paths in the study of the UFO phenomenon. In this essay we have put together the different experiences and arrived, by mutual agreement, at the conclusions we have proposed here. We have been interested in ufology since the end of the 1960s and since then we have written articles, organized events, participated in conferences, met contact persons and witnesses, and with this essay we have consciously decided to get involved again, but we wanted to do it anonymously, because we wanted to enjoy the last years that life still offers us in peace.

During our long experience we have got thousands of information, testimonies, newspapers, books, videos... We met scholars, scientists, contactees... All the contents and experiences we have recorded are like the pieces of a puzzle, but when we have tried to combine them with each other, the resulting image was practically incomprehensible. We therefore decided to make a selection together, with the aim of identifying only the pieces that had a coherence of shapes and color. Putting such pieces together, the result was a very complex image, but of singular beauty and with a precise message. It is an image perhaps too rich in detail and for this reason in the last chapter we want to highlight only the five pieces that make up the main subject we have identified:

1. The constitutive essence of the creative being
2. The cosmic role of the planet Earth
3. On Earth man is the only creature of animal nature who possesses creative abilities
4. The solar system is home to huge extraterrestrial bases.
5. Jesus the Christ is an extraterrestrial omncreative person

1. The constitutive essence of the creative being

Man is made up of body, soul and spirit. The soul is the part that does not die with the body and that records in a sublimated way (see "*soul*" in the eighth chapter) all the experiences that it accumulates in the succession of reincarnations; these experiences constitute the evolutionary level reached. The spirit is the part of man that is capable of immaterial creativity and that allows him to ferry the soul from the primordial physical sphere, based on "*natural selection*", to the super-civil sphere, based on "*matrimonial selection*", a possible choice only in societies with very high knowledge in all fields of science.

On Earth the "*natural selection*" guarantees the continuity of life in the primordial plant, animal and human species, while the "*matrimonial selection*" guarantees the continuity of life in the super-civil and omncreative species.

When a soul of the primordial physical sphere reaches the necessary level of evolution, he can become part of the super-civil communities.

The super-civil communities, in turn, contribute to maturing experiences, enriching the soul which, after various reincarnations, will reach the level necessary to be able to be incarnated in all-creative societies. Both the creative-societies of the primordial sphere and those of the super-civil and all-creative sphere live on physical planets such as our Earth. The main difference is that if the primordial creative species cannot weave relationships and coexist with the more evolved species, the super-civilized and all-creative species can, instead, meet and, if necessary, coexist.

Why can they live together and we can't?

The species of the primordial sphere DO NOT have total control of the egoistic impulses of their animal component and, due to this condition, they must live confined within planets, so that they cannot bring out of it the deleterious effects of egoism, first of all the "*wars*" inherent in the primordial creative species. They cannot meet super-civilized and all-creative species, because the latter are carriers of extremely advanced scientific knowledge and which, in the hands of a primordial species, would become dangerous for the balance of the planet and of the entire solar system.

It is quite logical to imagine that, in addition to manifesting itself in these three levels, the soul then has the possibility of existing in dimensions that are no longer physical, in which the entity is composed only of soul and spirit giving rise to existing societies in an immaterial dimension. . All this, however, is beyond our competences and, for what is our experience, all the literature on it is disorganized, contradictory and therefore not useful and distracts us from our true goal, which is the passage from the primordial creative dimension to the super-civil one. We will think about the immaterial dimension when our soul has made the entire growth path, first in super-civil societies and then in all-creative ones.

In saying this, we do not intend to undermine the normal need to look as far forward as possible, much less deny that there are immaterial dimensions; indeed we believe that all material experience moves towards the immaterial one, but the immaterial dimension is NOT our current goal. A child who attends primary school, but if he feels the passion and desire to become a computer engineer tomorrow, it is useless for him to go to the bookstore to buy an applied computer science text, provided for university students; it is good, however, that he concentrates on his studies to complete primary school and then continue well in those of secondary school.

2. The cosmic role of the planet Earth

Planet Earth is a school that prepares souls to become capable of expressing themselves in physical bodies, dominating and overcoming the primordial instincts and thus giving life to societies founded on altruism and no longer on selfishness. This school, in order to function, needs two important conditions:

A. that these societies are made up of individuals with different levels of evolution, to allow the less evolved souls to have reference models for walking a path of growth.

B. In precise moments of the evolutionary process, it is necessary that super-civil and all-creative beings physically intervene, to establish new processes and new development plans. Jesus the Christ and the angels of the New Testament represent one of these important interventions.

3. On Earth, man is the only being of animal nature who possesses creative abilities

The creative capacity, inherent in every creative being, and the inevitable prevalence on Earth of souls unable to control and overcome selfishness, make our evolutionary path strongly unbalanced on material creativity placed at the service of the needs deriving from our selfish nature.

This means that we arrive at what we are witnessing today, that is a planetary political and social organization that builds up inequalities between people and peoples as a system, with all the inevitable and very serious consequences that this determines, both in terms of costs. than suffering. But the aspect that interests us most is that material creativity has led to a type of progress that can now have negative effects not only on our planet, but also on the entire solar system.

4. The solar system is home to immense extraterrestrial bases.

Human military technologies, which inevitably become more and more destructive, combined with the possibility of mankind to leave the Earth to other planets and satellites of our solar system, are putting the extraterrestrial societies living here on alert. These hollow natural celestial bodies are used by extraterrestrial societies to live in absolute safety and also to move among the stars. In fact, science has discovered that there are "*lonely*" or "*interstellar*" planets that move freely outside the gravitational fields of stars. From studies done, it is estimated that they may be much more numerous than those orbiting the stars.

For extraterrestrials visiting Earth, the Moon is the most strategic and important satellite. Inside it is equipped with artificial sunlight and hosts super-civilized and all-creative societies that live in a protected and extremely evolved physical context. As we also know, it is an "*off*" satellite, so it has no volcanoes, earthquakes, or any other type of movement that could create geological disruptions. The environment is very hospitable and advanced, because the internal sun, in addition to providing light perfectly suited to life, guarantees an ideal *habitat*, with winds, rains and lush nature, all under the complete control of its inhabitants. It has a metal armor with a thickness of many kilometres capable of neutralizing any impact with asteroids or meteors. It has one face always pointed towards the Earth and the other always hidden, allowing the extraterrestrial societies that populate it to carry out their life and monitoring and control activities on planet Earth undisturbed.

It was widely expected by extraterrestrials that terrestrial humanity came to become dangerous and capable of compromising the balances necessary for the correct management of this cosmic school. This, in fact, is common in the evolutionary processes of all primitive creative species.

5. Jesus the Christ is an extraterrestrial all-creative being

The species that today we identify as extraterrestrials or aliens are in fact much more terrestrial than us, as they have always been settled in the solar system and current terrestrial humanity is the result of their own project. We explained that the purpose of the Earth is to be a "*school*" for souls, at the service of a common cosmic process throughout the universe.

At some point in this long process, an intervention such as that performed by Jesus the Christ here on Earth is necessary. He, as an all-creative being, knew very well that these evolutionary paths would come to an end when the creative being reached a level of knowledge above the established safety limit. He knew very well, therefore, that the extraterrestrial societies, curators of this cosmic project, would have to intervene according to the modalities that he clearly announced and described in the Gospel passages on the "*End of Times*".

Conclusions

What is summarized in this last chapter is the heart of our treatise and the main subject of our "puzzle". All the other pieces of the puzzle, which make up the previous eight chapters, represent only the evidence available today to support the thesis of the treaty and the positive epilogue of the Earth's evolutionary process. Those who have carefully read the whole essay and shares it in its substance, can close the last page with the knowledge and confidence that planet Earth, as a place for the life of mankind, is not a drifting ship or at the mercy of the waves, but a ship with a capable crew. People cannot see them, but their goal is to guide all people ready in their spirit to a safe harbor which is the condition of a "*super-civilized*" society, which, for Christians, is the "*paradise*" announced by Jesus.

Who has read till this page, and did it with a careful reading, hardly could remain indifferent. There are several categories of people, and each will have a clear position on the topics we have proposed in our essay. There are those who, by scrolling through the various chapters, sought the possible answers to prove that what is written is just fanciful and forced interpretations. There are those who remained troubled, but prefer not to take a position on the reliability or otherwise of what they read. There are those who basically recognizes the contents proposed, but feels the need to reflect on and deepen. Finally, there are those who have already got a vision of the UFO phenomena, so that refuse our proposals, keeping their different ideas and conclusions.

What we have presented to you represents a part of the studies and experiences accumulated in over forty years of studying the UFO phenomenon and religions. Nonetheless, we are unable to guarantee that the testimonies, facts and every aspect in support of the treaty respond to the truth, but we have done everything possible to select those who, in our opinion, had a good level of reliability, and who, above all, respond to that "*vision*" of the world and its future that we consider more logical and worthy of credibility.

Basing on the material presented in the eight chapter, we are glad to offer the readers our deductions on the final goals of the extraterrestrial presence in our solar system. Obviously we do not know if our deductions are perfectly true; However, we thought it was quite correct to stimulate some reflections, trying to feed the "*hope*" or rather the "*expectation*" of a bright and happy future.

We are sure that what is proposed has got room for improvement thanks to additions, corrections and deepening processes which will give added substance and credibility to our view of the matter. In order to achieve such an important goal we need all of you, dear readers! It doesn't matter if you belong to one or another of the above listed categories, the important is that at the base of your cooperation there is good faith and seriousness.

On our site there is a "*Contact Us*" link that will allow you to contribute with comments, questions, criticisms and suggestions. Our essay is a "*live*" document.

It came in the 13th revision, and will still be updated over time, thanks to the contributions of all the helpful readers. Our goal, which is based on the "*disinterest*" (interpreted as "*detachment from material interests*") - the central value in the first chapter - is to promote this "*vision*", freely giving

our essay the widest possible dissemination. Everyone can do it by proposing our essay to friends and acquaintances, or in other ways that the creativity of anyone will find. Please note that our essay is available free of charge on the site <http://www.iarga.it/>. All we ask is that: please do it with honesty and selflessness!

Staff Iarga